IN SEARCH OF PAN-AFRICAN DEVELOPMENT AGENCY: A COMPARATIVE ANALYSIS OF THE 1980 LAGOS PLAN OF ACTION, THE 1991 ABUJA TREATY AND THE 2001 NEW PARTNERSHIP FOR AFRICA'S DEVELOPMENT (NEPAD)

BY

MALUSI MNCUBE (215082100)

A DISSERTATION SUBMITTED IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT

OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF

MASTER'S

IN

POLITICS AND AFRICAN STUDIES

IN

FACULTY OF HUMANITIES

DEPARTMENT OF POLITICS AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

UNIVERSITY OF JOHANNESBURG

SUPERVISED BY: PROFESSOR CHRIS LANDSBERG

DECLARATION

Commented [E1]: You need wider margins. Please pay special attention when formatting to be consistent.

I MALUSI MNCUBE hereby declare that this thesis is the product of an original research, which I conducted under the supervision of Professor Chris Landsberg Director of South African Research Chair in African Diplomacy and Foreign Policy (Sarchi) University of Johannesburg. I also declare that I have not submitted this thesis to any other institution for assessment or any other purpose and that all references have been duly acknowledged.

____________________________	________________________
Professor Chris Landsberg	MALUSI MNCUBE
(SUPERVISOR)	(STUDENT)
DATE______________________	DATE__________________

DEDICATION

THIS DISSERTATION IS DEDICATED TO THE PURSUIT OF TRUTH AND HUMANITY'S ANCESTORS WHO HAVE LIVED AND DIED FOR FREEDOM COMPASSION AND RESPECT OF ALL. UMUNTU NGUMUNTU NGABANTU!!!

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

I would like to express my gratitude to my supervisor Professor Chris Landsberg Chair of Sarchi and the Politics Head of Department Professor Suzy Graham for affording me an enabling environment and space to pursue as much as is feasible truth and academic objectivity. This goes to all lecturers, students, staff and visitors who have impacted my life both directly and indirectly and all humanity in the University of Life

Thokoza

Camagu

Ndawu

ACRONYMS

Commented [E2]: This list will be easier to use if the acronym is put first then the meaning.

ACB	African Central Bank
ACIS	Advanced Cargo Information System
ACP	African, Caribbean and Pacific Group of States
ACP-EEC	African Caribbean Pacific-European Economic Community
ACHPR	African Commission on Human and Peoples Rights
AEC	African Economic Community
AfCFTA	African Continental Free Trade Area
AfDB	African Development Bank
AGOA	African Growth and Opportunity Act
AIDI	African Infrastructure Development Index
APRM	African Peer Review Mechanism
ARIPPO	African Regional Intellectual Property Organisation
AMU	Arab Maghreb Union
ASEAN	Association of Southeast Asian Nations
AU	African Union
AUC	African Union Commission
AUFIs	African Union Financial Institutions
AHSG	Assembly of Heads of State and Government

ASYCUDA	Automated System for Customs Data and M Management
BIAT	Boosting Intra- African Trade
BRICS	Brazil, Russia, China and South Africa
BWIs	Bretton Woods Institutions
B2B	Business-to-Business
B2C	Business-to-Consumer
CEN-SAD	Sahelo-Saharian States
CAP	Common Agricultural Policy
CAPP	Central African Power Pool
CET	Common External Tariff
COMESA	Common Market for Eastern and Southern Africa
CTN	Common Tariff Nomenclature
CTTFP	Comprehensive Trade and Transport Facilitation Programme
CCU	Continental Customs Union
CEWS	Continental Early Warning System
DRC	Democratic Republic of the Congo
DFTA	Digital Free Trade Area
DTSA	Digital Transformation Strategy for Africa
EATTFP	East Africa Trade and Transport Facilitation Programme
EAC	East African Community

EBA	Everything but Arms
ECA	UN Economic Commission for Africa
ECCAS	Economic Community of East African Stat States
ECOWAS	Economic Community of West African Stat States
e-CoO	Electronic Certificate of Origin
EEC-ACP	European Economic Community-African Caribbean Pacific Countries
EU	European Union
EPAs	EU Economic Partnership Agreement
FDI	Foreign Direct Investment
FOCAC	Forum on China Africa Cooperation
4IR	Fourth Industrial Revolution
FAL	Final Act of Lagos
FTA	Free Trade Area/Agreement
FTAA	Free Trade Area of the Americas
GATS	General Agreement on Trade and Services
GATT	General Agreement Tariff and Trade
GSP	Generalised System of Preferences
GTAP	Global Trade Analysis Project
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
G77	Group of 77
HS	Harmonised Commodity Description Coding System

HSGIC	Heads of State and Government Interim Committee
HIPC	Heavily Indebted Poor Countries
HRC	Human Rights Council
HRW	Human Rights Watch
IPEP	Independent Panel of Eminent Persons
ICTs	Information Communication Technologies
IGAD	Intergovernmental Authority on Development
IFIs	International Financial Institutions
ILO	International Labour Organisation
IMF	International Monetary Fund
IR	International Relations
IoTs	Internet of Things
ISI	Import Substitution Industrialisation
ITU	International Telecommunication Union
LPA	Lagos Plan of Action
LAPSSET	Lamu Port, South Sudan, Ethiopia Transport Corridor
LAFTA	Latin American Free Trade Association
LDCs	Least Developed Countries
LHDP	Lesotho Highlands Development Project

MAP	Millennium Partnership for the African Recovery Programme
MDC	Maputo Development Corridor
MRTA	Mega-Regional Trade Agreement
MOAs	Memorandum of Agreements
MERCOSUR	Mercado Común del Sur
MSMEs	Micro, Small and Medium Enterprises
MDGs	Millennium Development Goals
MFN	Most Favoured Nation
MIP	Minimum Integration Programme
MNCs	Multinational Corporations
MULPOSCS	Multinational Programming and Operational Centres
NAI	New African Initiative
NAM	Non-Aligned Movement
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organisation
NIEO	New International Economic Order
NTBs	Non-Tariff Barriers
NEPAD	New Partnership for Africa's Development
NFTA	North American Free Trade Agreement
OAPI	Organisation Africaine de la Propriete Intellectuelle
OAU	Organisation of African Unity
ODA	Overseas Development Assistance
OPEC	Organisation of Petroleum Exporting Count Countries

PAP	Pan African Parliament
PAIPO	Pan Intellectual Property Organisation
PSC	Peace and Security Council
PIIGS	Portugal, Italy, Ireland, Greece and Spain
PIDA	Programme for Infrastructural Development in Africa
PRIDA	Policy and Regulation Initiative for Digital Africa
RCEP	Regional Comprehensive Economic Partnership
R2P	Responsibility to Protect
RECs	Regional Economic Communities
REGs	Regional Economic Groupings
RVCs	Regional Value Chains
ROO	Rules of Origin
SSR	Security Sector Reform
SAATM	Single African Air Transport Market
SACU	Southern African Customs Union
SADC	Southern African Development Community
SADCC	Southern African Development Coordination Conference
SAPP	Southern African Power Pool
SAPs	Structural Adjustment Programmes
SDGs	Sustainable Development Goals
PRIDA	Policy and Regulatory Initiative for Digital Africa
PRSPs	Poverty Reduction Strategy Papers

SAPRI	Structural Adjustment Participatory Review Initiative
SAPRIN	Structural Adjustment Participatory Review International Network
ToT	Terms of Trade
TNCs	Transnational Corporations
TRIPS	Trade Related Aspects in Intellectual Property Rights
TRIMS	Trade Related Investments Measures
TTIP	Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership
TTP	Trans-Pacific Partnership
TFTA	Tripartite Free Trade Area
UCG	Unconstitutional Change of Government
UEMOA	Union Economique et monetaire oust-africa africaine (West African Economic and Monetary Union)
UN	United Nations
UNCTAD	United Nations Conference on Trade and Development
UNECA	United Nations Economic Commission for Africa
UNIDO	United Nations Industrial Development Organisation
UNSC	United Nations Security Council
US	United States
USA	United States of America
WAGP	West African Gas Pipeline

WAPP	West African Power Pool
WB	World Bank
WCO	World Customs Organisation
WHO	World Health Organisation
WTO	World Trade Organisation
WWI	World War I
WWII	World War II

CONTENTS

Chapter Four

Chapter Five

Chapter Six

The New Partnership for Africa's Development (NEPAD)

The Neo-liberal Driven Global Partnership Model

Chapter Seven

NEPAD: A Comparative Political Economy Study in the Making of New Regionalism

Chapter Eight

Overview of the Research

Tables and Graphs

Bibliography

List of Tables

Commented [E3]: This list should contain the headings of the various tables for easy reference.

Abstract

The aim of this dissertation is to locate and give a comparative analysis of the historical processes of cooperative agency that engendered a decolonised Africa under the aegis of the Pan-African diplomacy and agency. More specifically, it conducts a comparative analytical study of three Pan-African initiatives, namely the Organisation of African Unity's (OAU) 1980 Lagos Plan of Action (LPA); 1991 Abuja Treaty establishing the African Economic Community (AEC); and the New Partnership for Africa's Development (NEPAD) adopted and ratified by the African Union (AU). The comparative analytical study predicated on integrated meta-theories will provide an intersubjective theoretical and conceptual framework on which to address the two main research questions: What reasons led to the formation of the 1980 LPA, the 1991 Abuja Treaty and the 2002 adoption of NEPAD under the aegis of the AU? Why has Africa's self-reliant continental aims and objectives not been realised?

The study arrives at the following four conclusions: First, it finds that the ultimate adoption of the 1980 LPA was Africa's independent self-assertion to define itself against global hegemonic forces but with no translation into tangible deliverables. Second, it finds that the 1991 Abuja Treaty emerged in response to the failed implementation of the 1980 LPA and differed from its predecessor as it was informed by the neoliberal orthodoxy that dominated the international development discourse in light of the fall of communism at the end of the Cold War. Third, it finds that the adoption and ratification of the AU-NEPAD in 2002 was influenced by Africa being pragmatic by developing its domestic industrial base in partnership with neoliberal global capital.

Lastly, this dissertation concludes that Africa's self-reliant continental aims and objectives have not been realised because Africa simply lacks a hard-power military diplomatic arsenal in both its LPA and NEPAD policy documents to give effect to genuine Pan-African diplomacy.

Keywords: Pan-African diplomacy; regionalism; regional cooperation; regional integration; economic partnership agreements; global north.

1. INTRODUCTION

1.1. Background

Since the slave trade, colonial and post-colonial African governments have operated within a politically, culturally and economically marginalising and vulnerable global environment. There is thus an urgency for Africa to cooperate and integrate its non-viable nation states towards a United States of Africa. Continued balkanised nation states, a colonial legacy, is ever more susceptible and vulnerable to external global dominance, politically, culturally, economically and otherwise. This pursuit of a United States of Africa will enhance its advantage and bargaining edge against a fast-paced global economy (Adetula 2004:3-4). Pan-African cooperative agency, both continentally and from the diaspora, was attributed to those who resisted slave trade, racism, colonialism and present-day neo-colonialism. Key African revolutionary change agents whose endeavours cooperatively contributed to transboundary global Pan-Africanism include, among others: Henry Sylvester Williams (1869-1911) a Trinidadian lawyer; Marcus Garvey (1887-1940); Edward Wilmot Blyden (1832-1912); African-American Martin Delaney (1812-1885); and the African personality articulated by W.E.B DuBois (1863-1963) (Tondi 2005: 301-328; Thompson 1969: 38; Prah 2006: 223; Ackah 1999: 13).

Given the successful decolonisation of Africa under the aegis of the OAU the continent as forewarned by the late president of Ghana, Kwame Nkrumah, has remained a prisoner of neo-colonialism. With the multiple global challenges that have militated against Africa's development, the 1980 LPA and NEPAD have been two notable programmes that have sought to extricate Africa from global vulnerability and marginalisation. To this end, the 1980 LPA was first a formal inward regionalism of state actors in response to the impact of the adverse global economy. This was followed a decade later by the 1991 Abuja Treaty in response to Africa's debt-trap and the global north's neoliberal onslaught on Africa to deregulate and privatise its political economy under the flag of the Washington Consensus (Lamberte 2004:4). The subsequent revitalised 1991 Abuja Treaty articulated and aspired for the establishment of a self-reliant and self-sustaining AEC.

These events ignited civil society activism both continentally and globally and demanded the global economy to be equitably operable within the United Nations (UN) Millennium Development Goals (MDGs) and the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) (Grant and Soderbaum 2003:6; Boas and Shaw 1999:905; Olivier 2010:20-22; Adetula 2006:3).

These events, compounded by the socio-economic global vulnerability and the continued marginalisation of Africa within the global economy, influenced the transitioning of the OAU to the AU. Subsequent to the failure of both the LPA and 1991 Abuja Treaty to achieve regional economic integration on the African continent, African leaders adopted NEPAD in 2002 under the aegis of the AU (Oppong 2010:92-103).

Problem Statement:

The deepening of regional economic integration in Africa has thus been more rhetorical with less tangible evidence of attained key result areas. How, therefore, is Africa to attain its aims and objectives of self-reliance and sustainability in a global marginalising milieu? The AU, in its effort to achieve an integrated and cooperative Africa, faces a plethora of challenges and hurdles, which include, among others:

- A codified and binding supra-national entity that supersedes narrow nation states' sovereignty and their neo-patrimonial based Regional Economic Communities (RECs);
- Mandatory budgetary contributions of all nation states to the African Union Commission (AUC) to give effective and further traction towards an African Continental Free Trade Area (AfCFTA) which was finally ratified on 30 May 2019;
- Annulling of overlapping and multiple membership within RECs as this will discourage intra-interstate conflicts engendering peace and stability that is imperative to attraction of investments;
- The AU Agenda 2063 that echoes the objectives of the 1991 Abuja Treaty is perceived as an elitist government-driven agenda with little or imperceptible contributions from the public and civil society fraternity. Organs of the AU such as NEPAD, Economic Social and Cultural Council(ECOSOCC) and the Pan-African Parliament were instituted to be a platform for both vertical and horizontal participation and activism and this challenge must be continuously reviewed and improved (Akokpari 2008:85-113; Bah 2012: 521-532; Weltz 2014:4-24).

Commented [E4]: Spell out and add to acronym list.

The research conducted within this dissertation does so with a view to problematise and interrogate the continued failure of Africa to achieve its regional integration objectives. This research locates and provides a comparative analysis of the historical processes of cooperative agency that engendered a decolonised Africa under the aegis of the Pan African diplomacy and agency. More specifically, it will highlight three Pan-African initiatives such as the OAU's 1980 LPA; 1991 Abuja Treaty establishing the AEC, and NEPAD (Okhonmina 2009:86-95).

In so doing, this dissertation makes the following four arguments: First, it argues that the ultimate adoption of the 1980 LPA was Africa's independent self-assertion to define itself against global hegemonic forces but with no translation into tangible deliverables. Second, it argues that the 1991 Abuja Treaty emerged in response to the failed implementation of the 1980 LPA and differed from its predecessor in that it was informed by the neoliberal orthodoxy that dominated the international development discourse in light of the fall of communism at the end of the Cold War. Third, it argues that the adoption and ratification of the AU-NEPAD in 2002 was informed by Africa being pragmatic by developing its domestic industrial base in partnership with neoliberal global capital. Lastly, this dissertation argues that Africa's self-reliant continental aims and objectives have not been realised because Africa simply lacks a hard-power military diplomatic arsenal in both its LPA and NEPAD policy documents to give effect to genuine Pan-African diplomacy.

This dissertation will outline the AU's Strategic Plan (2009-2012) that embraces the variable geometry integration approach that promotes the RECs to implement their priority programmes at different speeds under the Minimum Integration Programme (MIP) (UNECA 2012:1-10). A critique of variable geometry will also inform a cost benefit evaluation of its efficacy towards the AEC (Dawn Nagar 2019 and ECA/UNDP/IGOs/UNSAS/VII/10). The MIP strategy is a subset to the overarching vision of the AU's Agenda 2063 towards an integrated continental free trade area (FTA). This dissertation will further explore the AU's inherited institutional challenges that hamper progress towards regional integration (Mohammed 2008:61; Gottschalk and Schmidt 2004:141). As advised by a review study by Adedeji (2007) the AUC lacks autonomous power to implement the AU's decisions, the refusal of ceding of national sovereignty to effectively capacitate the RECs in terms of enforcing compliance (Gottschalk and Schmidt 2004:141). This finds resonance with Mbete (2008:308) who argues for harmonisation, rationalisation and institutional streamlining of all the AUs organs such as the Pan-African Parliament, RECs, and AUC. This symmetry in policy and protocols is imperative to effect delivery towards continental economic integration.

Africa's Agenda 2063 is a policy continuum within which an ex-post and ex-ante comparative analysis of Pan-African agency is studied. Continuous policy formulation that supports monitoring and evaluation instruments such as the Africa Regional Integration Index and the African Peer Review Mechanism (APRM) are imperative as they give a structured focused comparison of the processes that inform Africa's Agenda 2063. To this end, the Computable General Equilibrium Model (CGE) will assist the comparative analysis process as it enables an integrated past, present and future comparative analysis evaluation of all Africa's political economy within the global economy (Willenbockel 2004:1065; Willenbockel 2013).

1.2. Rationale of the Study

The comparative study is imperative in order to establish the reasons why Africa has not achieved its objectives articulated within its programmes of self-reliance and self-sustenance. This is against the backdrop of former president of Ghana Kwame Nkrumah who, from as early as 1957, rallied for a United States of Africa unitary government. The motivation of the study resonates with President Kwame Nkrumah's warnings that the further balkanisation of Africa will continually subject it as a neo-colonial extractive appendage of the global north countries. This belatedly, resulted in the adoption of the continent-wide 1980 LPA.

This was against increased global vulnerability and marginalisation of Africa in the throes of multiple politico-socio-economic world crises: The 1971 financial system collapse of the Bretton Wood Institutions (BWIs), the global Organisation of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) oil crunch of 1973 and the United States of America (USA) unilaterally delinking from the gold standard regimen. The foregoing exogenous externalities and shock exposure worsened Africa's balance of payments deficit. With increased debt distress, this virtually stagnated Africa's economic growth and competitiveness militating against its independent development policy space.

1.3. Research Objectives

This research seeks to outline the factors that motivated the OAU's adoption of the 1980 LPA, the Final Act of Lagos and the 1991 Abuja Treaty. The study interrogates the extent to which these aforementioned programmes were realised as well as the factors and actors that contributed towards its successes and/or failures. In so doing, the dissertation seeks to analyse the 1999 Sirte Declaration, the 2002 adoption of the AU and NEPAD and the Accra Declaration for a Union Government.

The dissertation further reviews the demonstrable deliverables of Africa's regional cooperation and economic integration against global inter-regionalism such as the European Union (EU), North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) and the World Trade Organisation (WTO). It also seeks to analyse the timing, pacing and sequencing of Africa's regional cooperation and institutional economic integration.

1.4. Research Questions

The research conducted in this dissertation poses the following two main research questions:

1. What reasons led to the formation of the 1980 LPA, the 1991 Abuja Treaty and the 2002 adoption of NEPAD under the aegis of the AU?
2. To what extent have the African self-reliant continental aims and objectives been realised?

In addressing the two main research questions, the following 11 subsidiary questions further guide the research undertaken and presented in this study:

a) Why is Africa pursuing regional cooperation and politico-economic integration?
b) The reviewed 1991 Abuja Treaty recognised eight RECs as the building blocks and pillars towards a more homogenous effective AEC. Against this backdrop of global multilateralism, it is urgent and imperative for Africa to structurally, economically and politically mitigate further side-lining and marginalisation in the global economy. How is Africa to achieve that?
c) What are the short-, medium- and long-term objectives of Africa's regional cooperation and politico-economic integration?
d) What are the successes and challenges/weaknesses thus far?
e) What are the similarities and dissimilarities in Africa's entire agency or is it just rhetorical shifts without underpinning substance?
f) How would NEPAD's three governance reforms help in achieving African countries' long-term development goals in contrast to LPA's failure?
g) How likely is 'voluntary' based APRM similar to LPA's 'non-interference in the internal affairs of a sovereign member state' to effect compliance of African governments to regionally agreed norms and standards of governance without a non-compliance sanction?
h) Can Africa in the new millennium under the aegis of NEPAD successfully industrialise by a value addition process to a diversified intra-regional value chain base and thus compete effectively in the global market economy? Further given the 1980s LPA's and the OAU's 1991 Abuja Treaty and the AU's NEPAD what lessons can Africa learn from the EUs integration strengths and weaknesses? Are global dynamics the only factors affecting Africa's integration project? How beneficial and relevant is every increase in trade and economic growth desirable and relevant to Africa's integration project?

1.5. Research Design and Methodology

The focus of this research is to undertake a historical comparative analysis on the Monrovia Declaration and the 1980 LPA, the 1991 Abuja Treaty and the transitioning of the OAU to the AU with NEPAD towards a Union government of Africa (Adedeji 2005). The dissertation is predicated on a qualitative research methodology. Berg (2003) defines qualitative research as a "comprehensive understanding of a particular event, individual, or group". Against this assertion, he explains that the goal of qualitative research is to critically and comprehensively comprehend social dynamics that variously and severally impact events, groups and individuals. Attendant in qualitative research are theories that explicate human politico-socio-economic dynamics and actions.

Commented [E5]: United?

In this regard, the study critiques both primary and secondary sources of information, that include archival and manuscript material, audio and video recordings, films and photographs, speeches, diaries, letters and government policy documents, books, academic journal articles, publications, newspapers and other relevant literature.

It consists of a critical literature review wherein traditional and contemporary theories of International Relations (IR) are applied (Sprinz and Wolinksy 2004:12). For example, the theory of Pan-Africanism and 'African solutions to African problems' is an epistemic restoration and challenge to the Eurocentric dominance and delineation of IR (Landsberg 2008, Zondi 2013). The qualitative research will help identify the coining of Pan-Africanism as a mobilisation instrument that engendered the Monrovia Declaration and the LPA, the 1991 Abuja Treaty, AU and NEPAD.

1.6. Research Assumptions

The research conducted within this dissertation finds its basis in the following three assumptions:

i. African leaders will automatically support rhetorical self-reliant trade creation opportunities promoted by the 1980 LPA and the 1991 Abuja Treaty programmes that supplant trade diversion.
ii. African nation states lack the political will and enthusiasm to cede sovereignty to a continental supra-authority to implement continent-wide integrated economic programmes as a threat to their rent-seeking and patronage networks.
iii. Predicated on political voluntarism just as the APRM, it was assumed that the 1980 LPA ex-post study and its ex-ante predicted benefits would elicit Africa's leadership support.

1.7. Outline of the Chapters

This dissertation consists of eight chapters:

Chapter 1 introduces the subject matter. It also discusses the aim of the study and its scope. This chapter also provides the problem statement, motivation, the objectives, questions, design and methodology, assumptions and structure.

Chapter 2 provides the theoretical and conceptual framework to better interrogate and compare the historical processes that engendered Pan–Africanism, the LPA, 1991 Abuja Treaty and the AU. This chapter undertakes a comparative analysis with multivalent theories to arrive at a less biased outcome. A functionalist and constructivist Pan-African conceptual framework of development and integration, evident from the OAU to the present-day AU, will underpin this.

More specifically, this chapter will examine the following theories: Functionalism and Neo-functionalism; Traditional Integration Theories; Dependency Theory; CGE; Policy Implementation Theoretical Models; Intergovernmental Institutionalism; Neoliberal Institutionalism; Bargaining Theory; and Constructivism.

Chapter 3 will discuss the existing literature review on Pan-Africanism, LPA. The continental and global factors that contributed and inspired the 1980 LPA. It does so by way of a historical analysis that assesses the key African and international actors and factors in the run-up to the Monrovia Strategy and the 1980 LPA. The historical analysis flags and discusses four important events: The Pre-World War I International Monetary System (1870 – 1914), the Cold War (1946 – 1991), the 1970s Oil Crisis and the Emergence of the NIEO, and the Failure of the NIEO Campaign in the late 1980s and the need for 'Home-Grown' African Development Programmes. The chapter ends with a discussion of the Monrovia Strategy and the 1980 LPA.

Chapter 4 presents Pan-African diplomacy and agency within the framework of the LPA. This chapter will discuss the aim of the dissertation using the meta-analytic comparative methodology in showing the differences between early post-independence regionalism as espoused by the Monrovia and Brazzaville gradualist and incrementalist school and how it differed from the continent-wide LPA envisaged by Nkrumah in 1957.

Chapter 5 provides an audit of the LPA towards the 1991 Abuja Treaty within an interplay of conceptual frameworks such as critical, rational, Marxist and constructivist theories, this chapter will demonstrate their application in cost-benefit evaluations criteria that informed the Abuja Treaty and the AEC.

These evaluative processes aid in locating comparative advantages and economies of scale to the benefit of the integration project. The chapter will further explain the rationalising of more than 19 RECs to eight of the AU's officially recognised Recess Variable geometry is an anti-one-size-fits-all strategy that has modelled and guided the AU's eight RECs programmes in sequenced timing given their asymmetrical levels of development. In addition, this chapter assesses the introduction of the 1991 Abuja Treaty amid the simultaneous implementation of the BWI's structural adjustment programmes (SAPs). In so doing, it explores factors that influenced the reviewing relevance of the OAU as well as the drivers behind the transitioning of the OAU to the present-day AU.

Chapter 6: Pan-African agency is further interrogated in how it contributed to NEPAD. This chapter begins with a discussion of how NEPAD emerged within the global context of the new millennium. Second, it critically interrogates the three key frameworks of NEPAD, namely: Peace and Security Governance; Economic and Regional Governance; and Political and Democratic Governance. This section concludes with a comparative analysis of NEPAD's three governance frameworks in relation to the 1980 LPA. Third, this chapter assesses regional infrastructure development in Africa under NEPAD. Thereafter, it explores the impact of external actors (such as the US under AGOA and emerging economies) on NEPAD's integration objectives. The chapter concludes by interrogating continental anti-competitive behaviour.

Chapter 7: Against the backdrop of globalisation and multilateralism, the WTO regimen and the Economic Partnership Agreements (EPAs), will be the highlight of this chapter. The global north's neoliberal conditionalities are resisted by Africa's integration variable geometry policies in its critical and constructivist theory application. In order for Africa to be a competent global participant, the aforementioned conceptual theories to continentally industrialise are explored. Thereafter, it provides an assessment of the LPA and NEPAD by focusing on the following areas: the mining sector; public health, peace and security; financial integration and convergence, free movement of persons and right of residence; free movement of capital goods; comparison of trade policies and multiple memberships; and Rules of Origin (ROO). In this manner, this chapter highlights successes and failures in these areas and provides possible recommendations.

Chapter 8 will synthesise the findings of the research with an overview that highlights the essence of the dissertation. A conclusion will reaffirm Pan-African diplomacy and agency in the continental integration project.

Chapter Two

Theoretical and Conceptual Framework

Preston has argued, “Theoretical frameworks tell us what sort of world we have, what sort of explanations to provide, of which particular problem” (Preston 1996:10). A comparative analytical study predicated on integrated meta-theories will provide an intersubjective theoretical and conceptual framework of the dynamics that have contributed to the formulation of the LPA and NEPAD. In this comparative undertaking, this chapter will render some perspectives on various policy implementation theoretical frameworks that display centripetal converging similarity between LPA and NEPAD and centrifugal diverging factors. Against this backdrop, this chapter will examine the following theories: Functionalism and Neo-functionalism; Traditional Integration Theories; Dependency Theory; CGE; Policy Implementation Theoretical Models; Intergovernmental Institutionalism; Neoliberal Institutionalism; Bargaining Theory; and Constructivism.

2.1. Functionalism and Neo-functionalism

Functionalism asserts that international cooperation is an indispensable first step that precedes the integration process. The transitioning of the OAU to the AU in 2002 was a result of gradual incremental continental and global dynamics (Rosam 2000, Ogbeide 2010:484). Wapmuk (2009:652) lends credence to the functionalist theory in the development of the UN, the EU, the AU and its continental integration project. However, the neo-functionalist theory highlights that in Africa’s integration project, issues of sovereignty, intra- and interstate conflicts are bound to intermittently happen in the process of integration (Schmitter and Haas 2005:258). As the review of the 1991 Abuja Treaty stipulates, there is an imperative to cede national sovereignty to strengthen a continental supra-national body and its institutions to propel the process of deeper integration towards the AEC. This missing legal ingredient has been a cause of anarchical multiple membership of RECs, lack of enthusiasm and political will all contributing as non-tariff barriers towards attaining the objectives of AEC (Rosamond 200:51-52; Ayinde 2011:186; Biswaro 2012:31).

The neo-functionalist thesis asserts that integration spawns spillover effects attended with multiplier benefits (Desonrode 2008:10; Haas 1958:16; Anadi 2005:139; Biswaro 2012:31). The dynamics generated will be an impetus towards Africa’s integration process invariably impacted by global factors and that a merger of states to function competitively and optimally is inevitable.

Ayangafac (2008:166) reaffirms the prognosis that Africa's cooperation and integration is an inevitable process that will eventually engender a continental supra-national entity as the integration deepens and matures.

Functionalism and neo-functionalism theories also help to explain the 'how' and the 'why' processes of the 1980 LPA, 1991 Abuja Treaty and NEPAD in pursuit of a Union Government of Africa (Niemam and Schmitter 2009:3; Caporaso 1998: 1; Chen 2011:1). Collard-Wexler (2006:399) espouses the neo-realism theory as a calculated state-centric pursuit of interests within a globalising world. Another neo-realist theorist Gehring (1996:235) argues that although the international system is more interconnected with horizontal intrusion of non-state actors, it remains 'anarchic' as it is without any supra-national world government. This explains Africa's state-centric neo-patrimonial patronage networks that have been a bane to the 1980 LPA, 1991 Abuja Treaty and which NEPAD tries to overcome.

2.2. Traditional Integration Theories: Market Integration[1]

After World War II (WW II) and the ascendancy of the decolonisation process in the third world, regional economic integration became the mainstay blueprint of newly independent states to cooperate to effectively leverage their comparative advantages within the global economy. The theories explicating these integration processes can be broadly categorised first as the "traditional integration theories"[2]. These were generally configured as tariff arrangements, the free movement of factors of production and cooperation in economic policy formulation, Customs Union, Common Market but still Africa and other third world economies stagnated and failed to compete globally.[3] The FTA theory[4] was predicated on the assumption that the elimination of tariff barriers on goods produced and traded within the union, for example, the East African Community (EAC) or the Latin American Free Trade Association (LAFTA) would result in multiplier benefits as a result of trade creation and trade diversion.[5] On the other hand, the Customs Union theory would complement the FTA theory by creation of a Common External Tariff (CET) within the union against third parties.[6]

[1] See Tom Ostergaard and Jacob Viner 1993.
[2] Market integration theory also known as customs union theory: See Tom Ostergaard and Jacob Viner 1993.
[3] P. Robson, The Economics of International Integration. London 1980. See also Ali EL-Agraa (Editor) International Economic Integration S. Martin's Press N.Y. 1982: See Bela Balassa. "Types of Economic Integration" in, Machlup, F. (Editor) Economic Integration World Wide, Regional, Sectorial.
[4] See Bela Belassa. 1961 on economic integration which encompasses free trade areas, customs unions, common markets, economic unions and total economic integration.
[5] Arthur Hazlewoood, "The East African Community" in El-Agraaa A.M. (Editor) International Economic Integration. St. Martin's Press. New York 1982: See also William. P. Avery and James. D. Cochrane, "Innovation in Latin American Regionalism: The Andean Common Market" International Organisation. Vol. 27 No.2 Spring 1973.
[6] R.F. Mikesell "The Theory of Common Markets as Applied to Regional Arrangements among Developing Countries" in R.F. Harrod and D.C Hague (Editors) International Trade Theory in a Developing World. MacMillan, 1963.

The traditional integration theories had limited relevance to the New International Economic Order (NIEO) and by extension to the design of the LPA.

The LPA sought an inward looking self-reliant "import substitution industrialisation" of Africa delinked from the structurally marginalising global economy and this analysis found resonance within the dependency theory.[7]

2.3. Dependency Theory

The dependency theory was important in explaining the coalescing of the third world resistance in demand of a NIEO at the UN in 1974. Raul Prebisch and Andre Gunder Frank coined the term "development of underdevelopment"[8], as the unequal and exploitative exchange relationship that defined the North and South relations.[9] This uneven relationship kept the third world as an extractive export of primary commodities to the global north and the buyers of finished commodities form the North. This configuration resulted in the continued economic development of the industrialised North but was responsible for the underdevelopment of the South. Haas and Schmitter, writing within the neo-functionalist tradition, stated:

> Our argument then is that the shared fear of the industrialised world, and special regional mechanisms for converting this fear into mutual accommodation, may act as a functional equivalent for the shared positive expectations among elites in other settings…thus regional integration in the North.[10]

Dependency's strength, therefore, after the failure of the NIEO in 1979, influenced the 1980 adoption of the LPA. The dynamism of the 'Dependency theory' is that it remains relevant in evaluating and understanding contemporary development challenges (Kvangraven 2017:12-7).The dynamism of dependency theory compared to other theories is that it is a research programme rather than a singular theory predicated on these tenets: a global historical approach; theorising of the polarising tendencies of global capitalism; a focus on structures of production; and a focus on the specific constraints experienced by peripheral economies especially in Africa (Kvangraven 2018:1-55).

[7] Lynn Mytelka, "The Salience of Gains in the Third World Integrative Schemes" World Politics Vol. XXV. No. 2 January 1973.
[8] Andre G. Frank, "The Development of Underdevelopment" in Rhodes R.I. (Editor): Imperialism and Underdevelopment. A Reader. N.Y. 1970
[9] For Frank's application of dependency theory to the Third World regional integration see "Latin American Economic Integration," 1969
[10] Ernst Haas and Phillipe Schmitter, "Economics and Differential Patterns of Political Integration: Projections About Unity in Latin America," International Organisation 18, (4) 1964:730

Although these elements are evident in contemporary theories explained in this thesis, what makes dependency theory unique and a particularly strong research programme is the combination of these varied elements. Dependency theory as a research programme demonstrates a deep and broad understanding that is necessary to appreciate the persistence of Africa's uneven development and how it is relevant in understanding the difficulties in attaining Agenda 2063.**What is Dependency Theory?** According to Dos Santos (1970:231) and Prebisch (1950) it is where core global north economies now including China develop and dominate the global economy at the expense of peripheral developing economies of the global south like Africa. The ramifications of this dependent dominant configurations is also evident in the peripheral countries subordinated internal structures of production, social and political structures. The strength of **Dependency Theory** as a research programme eclectically combines other interrelated theories included in this thesis that factor in: 1) global historical dimensions; 2) socio-economic theorising that address the polarising thrust of capitalist development; 3) attention to structures of production; and 4) the attention to the negative impact to peripherals like Africa resulting from constraints in the global economy (Samir Amin in Kvagraven 2017). The aforementioned four elements constitute a multi-inter-disciplinary combination to form a holistic and comprehensive approach that characterise the research programme (Kay 1989:194). Dependency theory as a research programme makes it possible to address both strengths and weakness of individual theories, as it permits ongoing research and the discovery of new outcomes. Against this backdrop it helps to assess the overall rising global inequalities, how structurally inequality is produced and reproduced, the interminable uneven development of the global economy that benefits the highly industrialised polities at the expense of the peripherals like Africa (Lakatos 1978 and Fischer 2015).

In contradistinction to dependency theory as a research programme, traditional regional economic integration theories have been criticised for having little relevance when applied to the development of Africa. Models and theories developed from the experience of the advanced industrialised societies proved to be unsuitable to the conditions of extractive and predominantly dependent agrarian countries, which were small and fragmented and clouded in a multiplicity of rival ideologies.

For example, market forces predicated on highly developed institutions of the West as an indispensable variable has been absent in the least developed countries (LDCs). Leys and Tostensen observed that:

> In contrast to Western Europe where commodity trade and capital movements across national boundaries have increasingly integrated, strengthened and corporatized, the political economies of the area, the hidden hand of the market has not had the same effect on African economies[11]

Thus, certain variables such as dependency and underdevelopment, the influence of foreign governments, and their transnational corporations, ignored in the traditional theories, underpinned the architecture of the LPA.[12] The impact of external actors over Africa's integration schemes is visible in relative super-power ideological confrontation, or as former colonial powers seeking to entrench their neo-colonial ties extending the interests of their multinational corporations (MNCs) in securing access to sources of raw materials, cheap labour, investment areas and markets. The dependency theory provides an explanation of the problems of dependency and underdevelopment in Africa and its poor performance of regional economic integration projects.[13]

For example, Viatsos argues that the process of integration finds its basis in a Marxian theory of the class struggle. In this regard, he asserted that it was fundamental to analyse not only the instruments and policies, as is used in the traditional theories, but also interrogate who "integrates and for whose benefit, and to understand the specific conditions within which integration is sought, including the reasons and the forces behind the integration".

[11] Ernst Haas, "The Study of Regional Integration: Reflections on the Joy and Anguish of Pretheorising" International Organisation Vol. XXIV No.4 Autumn 1970:622.
[12] See OAU Lagos Plan of Action (1980) and various documents of the United Nations Economic Commission for Africa in the bibliography.
[13] See A.Axline, "Underdevelopment, Dependency, and Integration:The Politics of Regionalism in the Third World" op. cit: Lynn Mytelka Regional Integration, Dependence, and Development" in A. Axline.

Paul Baran, A.G. Frank and Mutharika assert that the activities of MNCs and foreign direct investment (FDI) in Africa are there to establish exploitative relations and structurally depress Africa's growth. Profits are repatriated back to the global north rather than being reinvested in the periphery. Therefore, the structural economic dependence is seen to have contributed to the underdevelopment of Africa and a hindrance of further development (Walter Rodney 1973).

This dissertation argues that the nature of the LDCs, and specifically Africa, is itself a historical product of the international division of labour, largely entrenched structurally during the days of colonialism. This bequeathed a dominant hegemonic centre position to the industrially advanced North and relegated Africa and the Third World countries to peripheral status the "zone of the non-being". Characteristically, the peripheral countries are small and fragmented; devoid of any industrial productive capacity but are locked into competitively supplying raw materials to the North without complementing their own supply-side factor endowments to harness economies of scale.

Commented [E6]: If you have highlighted a new word previously it is not necessary to do so again, also only use quotes if you can attribute the word or phrase to someone.

This deficit finds resonance in the dependency theory and is not addressed in the traditional regional theories. Axline points out that:

> A number of essential conditions relating to the process of integration differed in the new setting. Principle among these were the conditions of economic underdevelopment, the absence of pluralistic democratic political systems, and the vulnerability of the region to external factors.[14]

It is against this backdrop that LDCs and Africa designed the LPA on a dependency theory framework. This self-reliant strategy was deemed post-positivist, as it was empowering and emancipatory as it sought to delink itself structurally from the exploitative traditional development theories. In the new millennium, NEPAD is an organising template for the political and socio-economic development of Africa; sharing similarities and contrasts with the previous LPA.

2.4. Computable General Equilibrium Model

With the ascendancy of information communication technologies (ICTs) and the fourth industrial revolution (4IR), the CGE models consider all sectors in an economy simultaneously and take full account of economy-wide resource constraints and spill-over effects across markets for individual goods and services (Willenbockel 2004:1065-1099).

[14] Andrew Axline "South Pacific Regional Cooperation in Comparative Perspective: An Analytical Framework: Unpublished Paper prepared for presentation at the Annual Conference of the Australian Political Studies Association, Sydney. 1983.

It is against this background that the AfCFTA within the AU Agenda 2063 driven by NEPAD is based. Thus:

> The CGE approach enables a consistent integrated predictive evaluation of sectoral production and employment impacts, aggregate income and welfare effects of changes in trade barriers while taking full account of the macroeconomic repercussion arising e.g. from terms-of-trade effects, tariff revenue changes and inter-sectoral input-output linkages. CGE models take consistent account of the full circular flow of income in an economy from (i) income generation through productive activity, to (ii) the primary distribution of that income to workers, owners of productive capital, and recipients of the proceeds from land and other natural resource endowments, to (iii) the redistribution of that income through taxes and transfers, and to (iv) the use for consumption and investment.[15]

Unlike the LPA, NEPAD[16] has taken a deliberate policy step to integrate into the global economy while simultaneously industrialising its continental economy. In this regard, it uses the GLOBE CGE trade model, a global multi-region and multi-sector instrument that has been widely used in regional economic integration analysis (Narayanan 2012). The data set provides a detailed and consistent representation of the global economy-wide structure of production, demand and international trade at a regional and sectoral disaggregated level.

2.5. Policy Implementation Theoretical Models

Lasswell's communication model (1902-1978) developed in 1948 aligns with De Coning and Cloete (2000:49) and presents functional policy theory as comprehensively encapsulating the policy conceptualisation, formulation and the policy design process in terms of agenda setting, decision-making and implementation and with its intermittent monitoring and evaluation. Hogwood and Gunn reinforce that "this model lends support to deeper understanding of how various kinds of analysis can be brought to bear at different stages of the policy process and underscore the advocacy of the model being beyond a simplistic analysis where one rung follow the next". Given the complexity around the global dynamics that informed the formation of both the LPA and NEPAD, functional policy theory lends itself to pragmatism in order to understand global intersubjective factors of both centripetal and centrifugal forces (Hogwood and Gunn 1984:4 quoted in De Coning and Cloete 2000:45).

[15] See Cirera, X., d. Willenbockel and R.W.D. Lakshman (2014) Evidence on the Impact of Tariff Reductions on Employment in Developing Countries: A Systematic Review. *Journal of Economic Surveys* 36(3):449-471.

[16] See The New Partnership for Africa's Development (NEPAD): Emerging Conditions Impacting on the Implementation Process by Eyobong Okon Efretuei: A Thesis submitted in the partial fulfilment for the requirements for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy (PhD) in Public Affairs: https://repository.up.ac.za/bitstream/handle/2263/27498/complete.pdf

This theory also has to locate the multi-actor and group theoretical frameworks as the foundational creed of both the LPA and NEPAD in the group struggle coined as Pan Africanism (Anderson 2003:16). In this regard, Pan Africanism as a model is founded on the argument that interaction and struggle among groups vis-à-vis the global north versus the global south are central to the policy process (Ibid.16).

As is the case with the LPA and NEPAD the multi-actors are constituted by African member-state governments, public opinion, the press and civil society organisations as non-state actors. The horizontal non-state actor activism influences policymaking, its implementation, monitoring and evaluation. The horizontal bottom-up non-state actor activism foils the linearity perspective emphasised by the vertical top-down model and recognises multiplicity of actors at various levels and environmental variables in the implementation process. However, public policy at any level reflects the interests and the viewpoints of the dominant group who are adequately resourced in all facets of policy benefit.

2.6. Intergovernmental Institutionalism

The state-centric-led LPA is defined at best as vertical intergovernmental institutionalism with no public participation and scrutiny within a one-party state government. The lack of a supra-national authority to sanction non-compliance by the member states led to the demise of the LPA.[17] In this regard, institutional cooperation focuses on how nations choose to cooperate. Interdependence is defined by domestic political expediency whereby African leaders held jealously and sacrosanct their independent sovereign power. They would not cede aspects of their sovereign power that would curtail their independent discretion in policy formulation.

2.7. Neoliberal Institutionalism

In 1989 the demise of the USSR was a counterweight to the neoliberalism of the USA and the West at large. Neoliberal institutionalists focus on the benefits of cooperation within a democratic government and a free private market space. Neoliberalism does resemble neo-realism as it accepts the rational actor model in which states function with an anarchic international system with the distribution of power as a central feature (Keohane and Martin 1995:39; Lamy 2005:213).[18]

[17] Wendt argues, cooperation between states is predicated on positive interdependencies and potential patronage gains is unlikely by unilateral action (Wendt 1992:416) See also, Mitrany 1966:131-137; Haas, 1968: 161-162; Cooper, 1972:161-168 and Keohane and Nye, 197726-228. See also Paul, "Africa's external economic relations: 1960-1990," African Affairs 90 (1991):339-34; Paul Collier and J. Willem Gunning, "Why Africa has grown slowly?" Journal of Economic Perspectives 13, 3 (1999):41-66.
[18] Robert Axelrod and Robert Keohane, "Achieving Cooperation Under Anarchy: Strategies and Institutions" in James Baldwin, ed. Neorealism and Neoliberalism: The Contemporary Debate (New York, Columbia University Press), p.94: See also Arthur Stein, "Coordination and Collaboration: Regimes in an Anarchic World," in David Baldwin, ed. Neorealism and Neorealism : The Contemporary Debate (New Yorik, Columbia University Press, 1993), p. 45.

Contrary to the 1989 USSR demise, the US's newfound dominance and hegemony demanded the emasculation of the African states and their non-intervention in the affairs of the economy while the United States (US) and North Atlantic Treaty Organisation (NATO) increased and strengthened the capacities of their states. Neoliberalism with its attendant World Bank (WB) SAPs and Poverty Reduction Strategy Papers (PRSP) overburdened Africa with unsustainable debt and endemic poverty impacting on the autonomy of African states to formulate and implement their independent policies. This resulted in the LPA resembling a damp squib.

Commented [E7]: Spell out and add to acronym list.

2.8. Bargaining Theory

The theory of Bargaining is a variant of Game Theory as propounded by Kenneth George Binmore, John Forbes Nash Jr and Ariel Rubinstein. As defined by Abhinay Muthoo[19] bargaining is "any process through which the players try to reach an agreement". As argued by Adedeji that by 1979, it was clear that the UN NIEO by the Third World countries was totally side-lined by the global north and subsequently the 1980 LPA policy blueprint was equally challenged and expunged by the WB's 1981 Berg Report. Bargaining theory is applicable at both the level of bilateral and multilateral negotiations. African governments as poor players trapped in debt displayed desperation and eagerness for donor funding from the 1980s to date embraced the neoliberal Washington Consensus and its SAP's/PRSP in order to maintain and consolidate their political power. In this regard, the global north countries dominated negotiated outcomes vis-à-vis the poor global south. Within the LPA, some member states displayed lack of commitment by not ratifying the policy blueprint, as is the case with the voluntary NEPAD-APRM.

2.9. Constructivism

As a social theory within IR, constructivism as a post-positivist theory highlights human cognitive social construction on structures, environment and conditions in order to actualise aims and objectives (McDonald 2008:59). Central to constructivism is its diffusion and influence of ideas, interests among actors and community to attain particular objectives, be they political, economic or cultural (Fennimore and Sikkink 2001). As argued by Barnett (2005:258) that "the meaning and construction of material reality is dependent on ideas and interpretation".

---

[19] Muthoo, Abhinay, A Non-Technical Introduction to Bargaining Theory, in World Economics Vol.1 No.2, April-June 2000. Pp145-166.

This assists in interpretive analysis and understanding of the global socio-economic dynamics and that shared ideas both directly and indirectly, vertically and horizontally shape the organisation of world politics (Kaztenstein 1996:17-26; Barnet 2005:258). The organisation of world structures and institutions has become more and interdependent given the ascendancy of globalisation predicated on global ICTs and the 4IR. As argued by Wendt (1992); Fennimore and Sikkink (2001:392-393) non-territorial issues such as the MDGs, the SDGs and the challenges of climate change are globally held collective ideas defined as inter-subjective. In this regard this chapter argues in support of Barnett (2005:253) that neo-realism and neoliberalism institutionalism emanates from the state that constructs ideas, norms and institutions to promote state interests in both bilateral and multilateral encounters.

This constructivist approach also gives credence to the formation of the LPA and its transition to NEPAD. As observed by Katzenstein (1996:17); Wendt (1992:393); and McDonald (2008:59) that the world is constituted through intersubjective interaction and therefore constructivism upholds that the agents and structures within the global system are inextricably mutually intertwined. For the purposes of this study, we seek to examine on a comparative framework the differences of the LPA and NEPAD in design and implementation and the prevailing conditions that impacted their formation and how the global structures, institutions and agents influenced one another. In comparison with nature's intrinsic structures such as land, water, air, sun, flora and fauna, which exist regardless of human existence, collective intersubjective social facts cannot exist without shared commonality and agreement within communities. Examples of social facts are authority structures within communities such as a government, security structures such as police, army, intelligence, judiciary institutions, hospitals, money, and states. These social facts are underpinned by human agency in all manner of configurations such as checks and balances, dictatorships, zero-sum and positive sum games (Finnemore and Sikkink 1998; Barnet 2005:259). The aim of this study is to examine and understand how and why the LPA was formed and equally how and why it transitioned to AU/NEPAD.

I argue that ideational factors, inseparable from culture and identities, have explanatory and causal momentum intrinsic in themselves.

Hence, the culture, norms and identities that informed the formation of the OAU/LPA and AU/NEPAD are diametrically different to motivations that influenced the formation of the EU and therefore:

> For constructivists, understanding how things are put together and how they occur is not mere description. Understanding the constitution of things is essential in explaining how they behave and what causes political outcomes. Constitution in this sense is causal, since how things are put together makes possible, or even probable, certain kinds of political behaviour (Fennimore and Sikkink 2001: 394).

Within social theory therefore, social construction processes are intrinsically part of the international, regional, national and sub-national levels. In this regard we see how norms influence international politics and change the international system as, for example, the UNSC Resolutions 1970 and 1973 diffused the norm of Responsibility to Protect (R2P) and the "use of force" in Libya in 2011 to protect its citizens against the late Gadhafi's threat of human rights abuse (1998:888).

Norms, a component ingredient of social constructivism theory, both enable and constrain the behaviour of actors in the international system continuum as they are not static but fluid (Katzenstein 1996; and Acharya 2004:240). For example, the OAU Article 111 which promoted "the non-interference in the internal affairs of a member state" was eclipsed by AU 4(h) R2P that in cases of genocide, human rights abuse etc the AU can sanction the use of force to protect the citizenry against its regime's human rights abuse. In the post-AU era there has been unconstitutional change of governments (UCGs) and coups in Gambia, Mali, Togo and Burkina Faso and the AU within its normative constitution has invoked proviso 4(g) and 4(h) of the AU Constitutive Act to sanction against unconstitutional regime change and return the authentic elected governments. Against this backdrop, norms may spontaneously evolve or may be consciously promoted and negotiated and provide premise for action to sanction non-compliance to unconstitutional change of government. As with the voluntary NEPAD/APRM, peer reviews of member states' governance norms encourage a certain type of behaviour and are not a determinant (Sikkink 1998; Williams 2007:258).

The constructivist theoretical framework will help to examine NEPAD as a regional institutional arrangement for development as it is predicated on a functionalist secretariat staffed with technocrat personnel. Evidently, NEPAD has been a catalyst and continuous contributor to the AU's key theoretical frameworks of peace and security governance that are underpinned by constitutional democracy and a neoliberal market economy in tandem with an enabling state. Unlike LPA, this study will demonstrate that NEPAD has registered catalytic supra-nationalistic continental development programmes and projects.

As such, it is necessary to engage some of the meta-theoretical frameworks of policy implementation in order to test and validate the object of the study thus the comparative analysis between LPA and NEPAD. As De Coning and Cloete (2000:29) have argued, “The development of various theories in disciplines such as political science, sociology, public administration and others is highly relevant to policy application”, the fluid and adaptive processes of NEPAD befit this profiling.

2.10 Conclusion

On balance therefore, this study will employ the integrative theoretical framework to comparatively examine the reasons and circumstances that informed the OAU/LPA, its revitalisation in the 1991 Abuja Treaty and finally its transitioning to the 2002 AU/NEPAD. The relevant integrative and intersubjective theoretical frameworks and models implicated in the study render a comparative analysis between the OAU/LPA and the AU/NEPAD.

This comparative analysis is mixed methodologies determined and offers both exploratory and explanatory perspectives. They are derived essentially from IR and policy studies. As much as all theories and models have strengths and weakness, they provide useful working theoretical frameworks of analysis and interpretation. Both the LPA and NEPAD are policy frameworks that sought to provide detailed development imperatives that continue to confront Africa as they both bear significant similarities of fundamental implementation problems. The RECs of both the LPA and NEPAD help to draw a comparative analysis and perspectives in their contrast and similarity.

Different theories and models have delineated contrast and similarity in aims, objectives and processes of implementation. The concept of regional integration has received its first traditional explication in the form of norm and theoretical diffusion from the former global north colonisers to be replicated in a post-colonial 1960s Africa. This was under the banner of the “modernising theories” for Africa to catch up with the civilised First World. This was subsequently challenged and debunked by the structuralist interpretist dependency theory, which has remained relevant in both LPA and NEPAD analyses.

Trade liberalisation and expansion without addressing the problem of Africa’s structural dependency has resulted in stunted economic development. In other words, from the formation of the OAU/LPA to its transition to the AU/NEPAD the historically conditioned structural imbalances in Africa upon which regional economic integration is based is likely to prove to be unviable for Africa given its political, economic and military weakness as compared to the West.

While literature on integration has focused on the evaluation of the means and instruments used such as the traditional FTAs, Customs Union, Common Market, only a few have examined the questions relating to specific conditions within which the LPA and NEPAD are pursued and that is, dependency within a superpower rivalry. I argue that notwithstanding other integrative aspects of meta-theories, the dependency theory contributes poignant elements in highlighting Africa's limitations historically and presently to challenge the dominance of past and present hegemons, such as the United Kingdom (UK), and now the USA and probably China.

Chapter Three

Literature Review

3.1 Introduction

A comparative analytical study multivalent literature review anchored on eclectic meta-theories will provide an intersubjective theoretical framework underpinned by ex-post and ex-ante analysis. The literature review conducted in this chapter will discuss the development of Pan-African diplomacy showing its strengths and challenges given the myriad domestic and global asymmetrical dynamics that it continues to wade through. It does so by way of a historical analysis that assesses the key African and international actors and factors in the run-up to the Monrovia Strategy and the 1980 LPA. The historical analysis flags and discusses four important events: The Pre-WWI International Monetary System (1870-1914), the Cold War (1946-1991), the 1970s oil crisis and the emergence of the NIEO, and the failure of the NIEO campaign in the late 1980s, and the need for home-grown African Development Programmes. The chapter ends with a discussion of the Monrovia Strategy and the 1980 LPA. Wendt (1999:135-6) and Tannewald (2005:19), proponents of constructivism, explain that societal structures and actors share an inextricable relationship that involves intersubjective meaning and understanding. In this regard, structures do constrain actors, but actors can also transform structures by thinking about them and acting on them in new ways. For this reason, this chapter will conduct its historical analysis against this theoretical background of constructivism (Alexander and Bennet 2005:67-72).

3.2. The Continental and Global Factors and Actors that led to the Monrovia Strategy and the Lagos Plan of Action

3.2.1. The Pre-WWI International Monetary System (1870-1914)

The pre-1914 gold system was predicated on an international financial system structure where the key currency standard was underpinned by Great Britain's pound sterling. In this regard, Britain was the world hegemonic regime of the international monetary order. This gave London power in global financial policy formulation and control.[20] In this section, this dissertation will consider the historical processes of the international monetary system from 1870-1914 and the role played by the US especially after WWII will be examined.

[20] See Walter (1991):86 and Cohen (1977):81-82

Using the integrative meta-theory of constructivism, causality and multi-comparative methods, this dissertation will examine historically why and how global north countries created international monetary institutions and structures reflective of their dominance and influence to the disadvantage of the global south countries and how this ultimately led to the adoption of the LPA.

The period from 1870-1914 was predicated on the gold standard within the rule of international monetary regiment dominated by Great Britain. Essentially, among the developed industrial countries the gold exchange contributed to the balance of payment adjustments thereby facilitating ease and international trade and investments. For example, a balance of payments surplus in one country would trigger an increase in import supplies with a multiplier effect of decelerating of exports and the reduction of the surplus.[21] When Britain or any other country experienced a balance of payments deficit, the Bank of England would raise the bank rate, thus increasing domestic interest rates that would reduce money supply.

Against this backdrop, the Bank of England would act as lender of last resort to stabilise the global economy within the gold standard regimen.[22] This arrangement helped capital-exporting countries to mitigate the consequences of the balance of payments deficit, domestic inflation that would erode the value of the currencies and dampen margins and thereby threatening gold convertibility of the local currency. This would stagnate the global economy by producing deflationary downward pressure on the currencies. The same balance of payment adjustment by Great Britain had a disadvantageous effect on countries on the periphery who were Britain's colonies, like Africa. The gold standard dominated by Britain was vertically and hierarchically arranged with Africa at the bottom as an extractive appendage colony and price-taker of finished European goods. This arrangement allowed Britain to continuously draw surplus capital from the peripheral colonies that had underdeveloped financial markets and no manufacturing base.[23]

As argued by Walter Rodney (1973) the arrangement of the systems of the West including the gold exchange regimen and its classical theory of economics by Adam Smith in 1776 in "The Wealth of the Nations" were exploitative and impartial towards Africa.[24] This dissertation argues that not only intra-rivalry between European countries was diminishing the dominance of Britain within the gold standard mechanism but also the traction of resistance to slave trade and colonialism by Africans rendered these diabolical business models inoperable.

[21] See Scammell (1985):103
[22] See Kindleberger (1984):70
[23] See Triffin (1968):8-10 and Triffin (1986)
[24] See Triffin (1968):9 and See Classical theory in economics from the works of Adam Smith in 1776, "The Wealth of Nations" where he purported the phenomena of a free markets predicated on individual self-interest in a laissez faire world.

These competitive global tensions reached critical mass and in 1914 WWI broke out and the gold standard collapsed. With the demise of Great Britain as the sole global financial and economic hegemonic centre, different countries sought their own policy position.

Post-WWI, from the 1920s-1930s repeated efforts were made to reinstate the pre-war gold standard with limited success. The US which remained the unscathed power after the war became the net creditor nation to the devastated nations of Europe and demanded that its debts be repaid. The lack of structures, rules and institutions in the aftermath of WWI to coordinate, sequence and regulate the global financial system resulted in the 1930s Great Depression as countries applied competitive counter currency devaluations and protectionist policies of their economies.[25]The burden of repayment of debt fuelled nationalistic discontent and contribution to the rise of Nazism in Germany resulting in WWII and in its aftermath, a new monetary reconstruction, was considered at the 1944 Bretton Woods Conference.[26] The Bretton Woods conference of July 1944 resulted in the formation of the WB and the International Monetary Fund (IMF) under the hegemonic dominance of the USA. It is against this backdrop that the US dollar currency which was good as the pre-1914 gold standard became the medium of international exchange. It is there that the global rules and instructions of a neoliberal world economy were dictated.[27]

The dependency prism theory had clearly articulated Africa's unequal and asymmetrical position from the colonial to a post-colonial Africa within the global political economy. The OPEC oil-induced crunch of 1970 impacted the global economy and the sustainability of the BWIs. This led President Nixon of the USA in 1973 to delink unilaterally from the fixed gold standard that underpinned the global foreign exchange control regimen. Furthermore, this dissertation asserts that the global foreign exchange control regimen is a noose Africa has found it hitherto impossible to escape. This global financial control by a global financial oligarchy is not a result of some Adam Smith free market economy ingenuity.

3.2.2. The Post-WWII Period: Third World Liberation Struggles amid Cold War Rivalry (1946-1991)

The post-WWII period was evidenced by palpable Cold War rivalry between the former USSR and the USA. The former materially, diplomatically and politically supported the anti-colonial struggles of the Third World against mainly the global north's foreign and alien rule (Wolfers 1988:14).

[25] See Higgs (2006) and Drinotand Knight (2014)
[26] See Bernanke (2009)
[27] See Gilpin 1975:85 and Cohen 1977:81-82

The West through overt and covert mechanisations, soft and hard diplomatic power-play contested the Third World space for hegemonic influence of its hearts and minds (Hart 1985:148). The increasing tension of the Cold War rivalry proffered a favourable space to the developing countries to extract value from both the USSR and USA protagonists with minimal conditionality. Mengisteab (1996:153) attests to the aforementioned assertion that the Group of 77 (G77), the Non-Aligned Movement (NAM), the United Nations General Assembly, the United Nations Conference on Trade and Development (UNCTAD), and United Nations Industrial Development Organisation (UNIDO) were among the international forums that the developing countries leveraged for their influence in the global agenda and to participate in global processes vis-a-vis the space presented by the superpower Cold War rivalry. Against this backdrop, regional initiatives in Africa were extensions of proxy wars by the superpowers vying for spheres of influence in Africa. Therefore, the regional initiatives were bereft of homogeneity and orientation of goals and purpose. They all subscribed to Pan-Africanism within the OAU − but with divergent superpower allegiance and loyalty. This resulted in strictures, even in the OAU and the UN, surrounding the principle of non-interference in affairs of a sovereign and autonomous state. Clearly, there was no commitment to long-term regional goals and ex-ante benefits and their equitable distribution.

Other global forums and agreements, such as the European Economic Community and the Africa, Caribbean and the Pacific (EEC-ACP), the Generalised System of Preferences (GSPs) of the General Agreement Tariff and Trade (GATT) were some of the Cold War era concessions and value extracted by the African countries. The coalescence of the Third World around the NAM in support of OPEC, the success of Third World anti-colonial liberation struggles; catalysed and reinforced confidence in Africa to support the NIEO and later its 1979 Monrovia Declaration and LPA strategies. The interplay of global processes were veritable contributions to Africa's continent-wide LPA.[28]

[28] See Adedeji Adebayo, "The crisis of development and the challenge of a new economic order in Africa," ECA Thirteenth Session and the Fourth Meeting of the Conference of Ministers (Kinshasa, 1977) and "Indegenisation of African economies (London: Hutchinson and co. Publishers, 1981b)

3.2.3. The 1970s Oil Crisis and the Emergence of the NIEO

With the added OPEC global oil crunch of 1970 the US global gold standard control reduced to 21 per cent worsening its balance of payments deficit.[29] These multiple causes impacted the structure and the workings of the BWIs making the gold-standard's hegemonic dominance of the US untenable. On Sunday, 15 August 1971, under the Nixon presidency the US delinked from the BWI gold standard regimen.[30]

It was during this period that the US applied its hard-power military diplomacy of enforcing its policies through the IMF by destabilising Third World countries, including Africa.

These neo-colonial mechanisations by the US resonated with Kwame Nkrumah's book *Neo-Colonialism* of forced policy subjection, indirect imperialism, dependency and a debt-trap for the Third World.[31] In the aftermath of the 1971 collapse of the BWI gold standard system the IMF's 'conditionality' vested power in it to dictate domestic policy of borrower nations, specifically the Third World.[32] This neo-colonial attack by the global north resulted in the convergence of resisting forces of the global south calling for a new international economic order.

This was the NIEO set of proposals demanded by the Third World countries through the UNCTD constituting the G77 and NAM. The adoption of the resolution by the UN General Assembly on the Declaration on the Establishment of a New International Economic Order:

> Solemnly proclaim our united determination to work urgently for the Establishment of a New International Economic Order based on equity, sovereign equality, interdependence, common interest and cooperation among all States, irrespective of their economic and social systems which shall correct inequalities and redress existing injustices, make it possible to eliminate the widening gap between the developed and the developing countries and ensure steadily accelerating economic and social development and peace and justice for present and future generations… (1 May 1974, A/RES/S-6/3201).[33]

[29] See Cohen 1977:98-99; Pilling 1986; Walter 1991:150
[30] See Lowestein 2011; Also see Federal Reserve Bank New York 2007; Meltzer 2005.
[31] See Barakat 2004; Igwe 2011a; Hoogvelt 2001.
[32] See Lee 2002:284 and Strange 2011.
[33] Declaration for the Establishment of a New International Economic Order: 2229th plenary meeting of the United Nations General Assembly Document A/RES/S-6/3201.

3.2.4. The Failure of the NIEO Campaign in the late 1980s and the Need for Home-Grown African Development Programmes

The NIEO vociferously demanded the re-calibration of balance of forces and that the post-WWII international order underpinned among others by the IMF, WB, and GATT and lately the WTO formed in 1995 are unjust and biased against the global south. The proposals and demands proffered by the global south to restructure and create an equitable global new order was diametrically opposed to the global north's hegemonic dominance and interests. The global north was only agreeable to selective reforms in international trade, financial and investment relations that still left its global hegemony unscathed.

It was evident that by 1979 no fundamental and comprehensive policy overhaul enjoyed any support in the global north and that the NIEO campaign was a failure, as reinforced by Adebayo Adedeji:

> In spite of the 6th and 7th special sessions of the UN General Assembly, in spite of the UNCTAD IV and V, we are no nearer to establishing a NIEO now than we were in 1974. One is not being alarmist if one says that between 1974 and 1979, the international situation has gone from bad to worse.[34]

Walters and Blake (1992:221) explain that NIEOs failure further reinforced a coalescing of Third World forces' economic agency and diplomacy to capitalise on its agenda-setting and gave legitimacy to the global principles as demanded by the NIEO UN resolution. It is against this backdrop that the formulation of Africa's self-reliant development strategy contained in the LPA resonated with 1957 antecedent demands of Kwame Nkrumah for a United States of Africa.

The global multiple crisis as was predicted by President Kwame Nkrumah predisposed Africa to violent and diplomatic mechanisations of the West's neo-colonialism. The practical failure of the NIEO campaign and the aftermath of coerced political and economic policies forced on Africa's governments by the global north's institutions left no doubt that Africa's leadership had to chart their own domestic development path.[35]

[34] Adebayo Adedeji, "Africa and the new," p.2
[35] See Adedeji Adebaho, "Indegenisaton of African economies (London: Hutchinson and co. Publishers, 1981b)

3.2.5. Towards the Monrovia Declaration and the 1980 Lagos Plan of Action

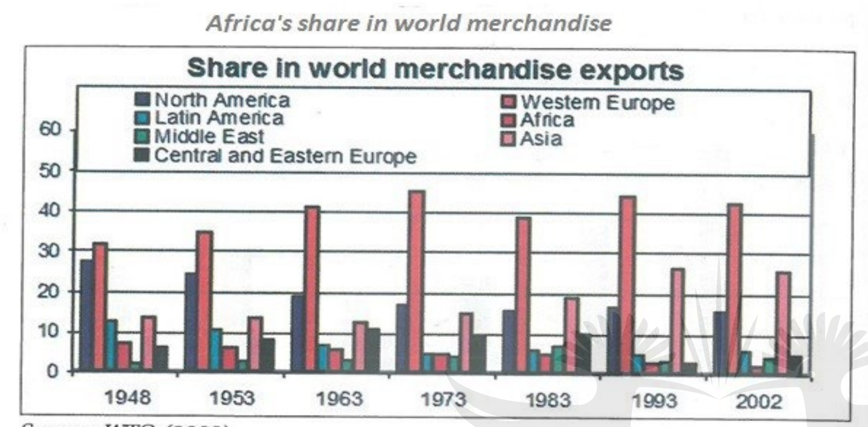
Adedeji (1982:2) explained that by 1979, the NIEO campaign to equitably restructure the global economy had failed and the global north countries with their institutions such as the IMF, WB, and GATT etc had upped the ante to maintain their global hegemony. This led to the OAU working together with the United Nations Economic Commission on Africa (UNECA) to review the development policies that Africa had pursued since independence.

This was in response to the UN General Assembly resolution 3508(XXX) which called upon ECA and the other four regional economic commissions to “prepare studies on the long-term trends in and forecasts of the economic development of their respective regions”. UNECA undertook and published in 1977 a preliminary assessment of long-term development trends and prospects in Africa. Both the ex-post and ex-ante assessment confirmed Africa’s downward slide since 1971 against the global oil crisis of the 1970s that adversely impacted its balance of payments and continued debt distress.

Commented [E8]: ?

This resulted in global negative terms of trade and a current account deficit that created a debt crisis for Africa as shown in Table 1 below.

Table 1: Africa’s Share in World Merchandise



Source: WTO (2003).

In the years 1948-2002 Africa exhibited the lowest world merchandise of exports and was mainly an extractive economy of primary goods destined for value addition in the global north.

The ECA ex-ante study predicted dim future prospects for Africa within the prevailing international economic order if its peripheral position continued[36]. Adedeji (1983:1) explains that a search for home-grown alternative development policies and strategies to the colonial and neo-colonial policies being practised by independent African countries became imperative. This resulted in the 1979 Monrovia Strategy for the Economic Development of Africa for National and Collective Self- Reliance in Social and Economic Development.

[36]Statements by the Executive Secretary of ECA at the formal opening of the 7th meeting of the Conference of African Ministers of industry held at ECA headquarters, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia from 26 to 28 March 1984 and at the fourth General Conference of UNIDO on 6th August 1984.

The African Heads of State and Government adopted this strategy in July 1979 and in 1980 adopted the LPA for the implementation of the strategy.[37] The Monrovia strategy and the LPA were predicated on five main pillars:

- Promotion of national African self-reliance.
- The acceleration of Africa's intra- and inter-regional processes of production: economic growth and diversification to achieve an optimal self-sustained continental development process.
- The democratisation of the development process with complete public participation, transparency and accountability.
- Self-sustainable food security thus developing competitive agro-regional value chains: eradication of mass poverty and unemployment and equitable distribution of income, wealth and benefits of development to the African populace.
- Acceleration of the process of regional economic integration through cooperation and establishment of supra-national authorities.

The inward-looking development strategy of the LPA prioritises the development of the domestic market rather than dependence on the foreign global north's markets at the heart of Africa's development efforts. The strategy emphasises the fundamental importance of indigenous factor inputs in the development process. Contrary to the Western neoliberal export-oriented development as espoused by NEPAD, the LPA argued that the central concern of development must be the African individual and communities, without the destruction of their culture (Adedeji 1980:4). Three factors underpinned the self-reliant, self-sustaining process of development. These are: rediscovery of self-confidence; mastering the sovereignty over natural resources; and strengthening the leadership role of government in socio-economic engineering. On the latter factor this contrasted with the Washington Consensus' neoliberal stricture of delinking the state and government from the ambit of a free market.

On the contrary, this dissertation argues that it is a demonstrable axiom that both the LPA and NEPAD have not been able to delink from the global economy. Comparatively the latter has exhibited global overtness to its programmes in contrast to the former's quixotic unattainable rhetorical assertions. Nevertheless, the recovery of self-confidence as articulated by the LPA was not only a technical treatise but also a political document that articulated the assertion of self-confidence as an indispensable factor to Africa's recovery and development (Adedeji 1980:48).

[37] Organisation of African Unity, Lagos Plan of Action for the economic development of Africa: 1980-2000. (International Institute for Labour Studies. Geneva, 1981: 9)

The WB report titled *Accelerated Development in Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action* was diametrically opposed to the LPA citing Africa's governments and nation-states as intrusive in the domain and operations of a free and deregulated market system.[38] The LPA contrary to the WB report demanded establishing effective control over Africa's natural resources that had become the property of multinational corporations. This further contrasts with NEPAD's export-oriented trajectory for Africa as the LPA rejected foreign trade as the engine for growth and development. In contrast, the development of the domestic continental African market underscored the LPA's self-reliant and self-sustaining processes of development strategy with the government at the epicentre as stated:

> If substantial meaning is to be given to self-reliant, dynamic growth and diversification, governments are expected to play a larger role in the process of socio-economic transformation than they have explicitly and formally agreed to play so far. In view of the multiple objectives of socio-economic policy, governments will inevitably find themselves performing several roles. They will act as planners, instituting State-wide planning network, linkages, plan monitoring facilities, control mechanisms, information systems and feedback effects: as entrepreneurs running state enterprises; and, as allocators of national resources through fiscal and monetary policies, incentives and disincentives.[39]

Undoubtedly, this dissertation argues that the above underscores all the elements that constitute a developmental state. This was anathema to the WB's programme for Africa, which sought to emasculate the African state and give ease of operation to the so-called 'invisible hand' of the privatised market economy. Browne and Cummings (1984:24-33) in the Berg Report asserted the WB's vision of how the global economy should be ordered and that the LPA was inimical to Western interests. By emphasising interdependence of the global economy the Berg Report[40] ensured that Africa remains "the storehouse of natural resources necessary for the maintenance of the West's hegemonic global industrial dominance".

The LPA's self-reliant development strategy was perceived as antithetical and a threat to the capitalist system of the West. Still, projections for the historical ex-post trends scenario of the LPA and its comparative ex-ante normative scenario, if left structurally unchanged, portended a bleak future for Africa. The ex-ante predictive study of the LPA correctly projected that by 2008 Africa would become more economically dependent and marginalised within the global political economy.

[38] The Declaration of Tripoli on the World Bank Report "Accelerated Development in Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action by the ECA Conference of Ministers at the 17th Session of the Commission held in Tripoli from 278 to 30 April 1982. Robert R. Browne and Robert Cummings. The Lagos Plan vs. The Berg Report. Contemporary Issues in African Economic Development (Brumswick Publishing Company, Virginia, 1984): p 24.
[39] The Lagos Plan of Action: ECA Revised Framework, p.7-54.
[40] World Bank 1981.Accelerated Development in Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action (Washington D.C.: World Bak)

The 2008 global financial meltdown impacted Africa as it experienced a global trade deficit compared to other regions. Africa's food security was adversely exposed; 90 per cent of all its capital goods were imported; and, critical intermediate goods such as fertilisers and cement were imported. In this regard, I argue that the productive and value addition capacity of Africa should be the mainstay that drives both its industrial and trade policies. Trade facilitation measures alone, like the lifting of trade and non-trade barriers; will not make Africa structurally competitive within the extractive and exploitative trap it finds itself in. A development state/s (the AU and the RECs) with a participative horizontal activism by civil society organisations must drive this process. In this regard, Pan-African diplomacy has never been a destiny that awaits final arrival but a civilised way of life that asserts agency in the world's knowledge production systems.

3.3 Conclusion

This chapter on the literature review has used integrated meta-theories of development and multivariate analysis to interrogate the continental and global factors and actors that contributed and inspired the 1980 LPA. Among these is the global multiple crunch of the OPEC inspired oil crisis and the 1973 US government delinking from the gold standard to unilaterally enforce global financialisation. Consequently, the increased debt distress of the global south resulting in the demand of the NIEO. In line with this dissertation's integrative constructivist and multi-causal framework, this chapter has demonstrated that there have been dialectical events globally influenced by human actors in their varied perceptions on how they influence structures, institutions and events in the interplay and distribution of power and benefits. Against this backdrop, the formulation of LPA was Africa's policy framework of self-reliance in contrast to the global north's neoliberal one-size-fits-all dominance. Beginning in the pre-WWI era, characterised by British hegemony, this chapter traced the global multiple crises of the 1970s such as the oil crunch, the collapse of the BWIs, the failure of the NIEO campaign and the exacerbation of the Cold War superpower rivalry which underscored the acrimonious and unbalanced nature of the North-South relationship. It was the aforementioned multiple global oil crises effected by OPEC in 1970 that resulted in stagflation and the dysfunctionality of the BWIs and the unilateral delinking of the USA from the fixed gold standard foreign exchange control regimen, that exposed Africa's vulnerability to the vagaries of the global economy (Ravenhill 2011). The ultimate adoption of the 1980 LPA was Africa's independent self-assertion to define itself against global hegemonic forces but with no translation into tangible deliverables.

Chapter Four

The 1980 Lagos Plan of Action and the Last Act of Lagos

4.1 INTRODUCTION

As concluded in the previous chapter (3), the LPA formation resulted from the exposure to the multiple global crisis that highlighted the marginalisation and vulnerability of Africa's economy within the global economy. This chapter presents Pan-African diplomacy and agency within the framework of the LPA. This chapter will discuss the aim of the dissertation using the meta-analytic comparative methodology in showing the differences between early post-independence regionalism as espoused by the Monrovia and Brazzaville gradualist and incrementalist schools and how it differed from the continent-wide LPA as envisaged by Nkrumah as early as 1957. Given the ex-post inward, focus of the LPA based on import substitution industrialisation (ISI) and its ex-ante predictive analysis that unless Africa is self-reliant, the contrary export-oriented prescriptions of NEPAD would inform the significance of study of the dissertation. An integrated meta-analytic framework constituting constructivism and the causal model will help in the comparative analysis (Adler 2001:95-118; Carlsnaes 1992:245-270; Eckstein 1975:79-138; George 1979:43-68; Rehder and Hastie 2001: 323-360; Achen and Duncan Snidal 1989:143-69). The continent-wide LPA regional programme was diametrically different to pre-LPA regional initiatives in Africa. The former was a comprehensive economic blueprint under the aegis of the ECA and ratified by the OAU.

4.2 ECONOMIC AND DEVELOPMENT IDEAS OF POST-COLONIAL AFRICA

There are varied schools of thought as to the economic and development ideas of colonial and post-colonial Africa that influenced the design of the LPA and its self-reliant approach. First, the economic and development ideas underpinning the post-WWII international order vis-a-vis the BWIs, Warsaw Pact Countries, UN and GATT were dominantly liberal and Marxist – albeit with Africanist indigenous ideas agitating for self-determination such as the Ujamaa advocated by late president Julius Mwalimu Nyerere of Tanzania (Nyerere 1968). This was contrary to the neoliberal economic and development ideas of the West and Ujamaa was opposed to Marxism as a conceptual analytic instrument to study Africa.

The dominant post-WWII liberal modernisation theory ideas viewed development as a process of economic growth diffused from the advanced industrialised states to the backward traditional societies. In this regard, modernisation theory presented a unidirectional process of change from traditional to modern attributes.[41]

Third World theorists like Walter Rodney, Kwame Nkrumah, Julius Nyerere, Amilcar Cabral and Frantz Fanon *et al* challenged neoliberal theories like modernisation theory as they were designed to disguise and rationalise the hegemonic and exploitative colonial capitalistic patterns of production and benefit.[42] From the post-independence era, beginning with Ghana in 1957, throughout the decades hitherto, despite the adoption of liberal theories such as modernisation theory and SAPs, PRSPs, development has continued to elude Africa. Contrary to the modernisation theory ex-ante predictions that Africa would progress on to greater heights of industrialisation and development, rather Africa stagnated and increasingly relied on Overseas Development Assistance (ODA). As argued by Walter Rodney (1973), in contrast to the modernisation theories, underdevelopment theory as explicated in the structuralism or dependency version interprets the global economy configuration as inimical to the LDCs. This all ran concurrent with the ascendancy of neo-colonialism that seeks to keep the extractive export-dependent economy of Africa a permanent feature.[43] As discussed in the previous chapter (3), this backdrop of dynamics informed the developing countries' NIEO campaign to restructure and redesign a stratified world that predominantly benefited the North at the expense of the South.[44] As noted in the previous chapter (3), with the collapse of the NIEO campaign in 1979, its development ideas of self-reliance became the centrepiece strategy in the LPA's design.

4.3 Pan-African Diplomacy and Agency in LPA's Design

Senghor (1989:343) explains that the Pan-Africanist philosophy, as espoused by Kwame Nkrumah to urgently unite Africa politically, economically, culturally and otherwise; now resonated within the LPA programme.

[41] ModernisationTheory, see Cyril Black, The Dynamics of modernization (New York: Harper and Row, 1966); W.W. Rostow, The Stages of economic growth (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1962; Gabriel Almond and Bingham Powell, Comparative politics: A development approach (Boston: Little Brown, 1966); Richard Higgott, "From modernization theory to public policy: Continuity and change in the political science of development," Studies in Comparative International Development 15, no. 4 (1980):26-58.

[42] See Adedeji Adebayo, Development and economic growth in Africa to the year 2000: alternative features for Africa (Boulder, Colorado: Westview, 1982): 280; "The evolution of the Monrovia strategy and the Lagos Plan of Action: A regional approach to economic decolonization," Lecture delivered under the Nigerian Institute of Social and Economic Research- NISER (Ibadan: University , 23 March,): 5; Timothy Shaw, "The African Crisis: Debates and dialectics over alternative development strategies for the continent," in John Ravenhill, Africa in crisis, p.108.

[43] Fine and Yeo, Regional integration SSA, p. 432.

[44] Walter Rodney, How Europe; Amin, Underdevelopment and dependency.

Pan-Africanism incrementally has become the banner and framework encompassing resistance to slave trade, colonialism and neo-colonialism and the expression of global African spirituality. With African states, gaining their independence under the aegis of the OAU it became imperative that political independence needed to be reinforced with economic freedom and competitiveness. Kwame Nkrumah the president of independent Ghana in 1957 forewarned that a United States of Africa was imperative to eliminate the vulnerability and marginalisation of Africa by the global north's neo-colonialism. At the formation of the OAU in Addis Ababa on 25 May 1963, Kwame Nkrumah urgently and radically appealed for this trajectory towards a unitary African government.

However, the Monrovia and the Brazzaville Group of Pan-Africanists within the OAU did not share the Casablanca Group's fast-paced unitary supra-nationalism; rather they opted for a gradual incremental approach. Against this backdrop, gradual incremental regionalism would be the panacea against Africa's vulnerability bestowed by the legacy of slave trade and colonialism.[45]

The 1979 Monrovia Declaration and the 1980 LPA, urgently designed an inward-looking self-reliant economic blueprint to mitigate the vagaries of the global economy and Africa's vulnerability thereto. The ratification of the Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS) treaty in 1975 long divided along Anglophone and Francophone states, became a contributory catalyst to the 1979 Monrovia Declaration Strategy and the 1980 continent-wide LPA. The LPA for the first time, linked Africa's five regions towards regional cooperation and integration towards achieving an African common market with a common external tariff regimen by the year 2000. The five regions were southern, eastern, western, northern and central Africa and this was ratified in the OAU's 1981 Full Act of Lagos (FAL)[46].

The LPA consisted of short-, medium- and long-term intervening programmes that sought to make Africa self-sustainable within the global economy. Further, its inward-looking orientation is markedly different to NEPAD that is export-oriented and contingent on being funded by the global north (G8) – and will be discussed later in this dissertation.[47] Inter- and intra-regional cooperation and integration of all multi-countries underpinned the LPA alongside the attendant development of Africa's human and natural resources.

[45] S.K.B. Asante, "Regionalism as key;" B.T. W. Mutharika, Toward multinational economic cooperation in Africa (New York: Praeger Publishers Incorporated, 1972): 20; UNECA, A survey of economic conditions in Africa, 1967, E/CN. 14/409/Rev. 1 (New York: United Nations, 1969): 5.
[46] The Final Act of Lagos(FAL) (Geneva: International Institute of Labour Studies, 1981): was the implementation arm of the LPA.
[47] Samir Amin, "Africa: from the Lagos Plan of Action (1980) to the World Bank – Berg Report and the United Nations Conference (1980)," in Samir Amin (ed.), Maldevelopment-Anatomy of global failure, The United Nations University-Third World Forum (Tokyo, London, and New Jersey: The UN University Press; Zed Books, 1990, 19900:1

Its factor endowments needed to be invested in productive sectors of the economy, such as: mechanised and modernised agriculture, to achieve self-sufficiency in food-security; value addition of its primary commodities, to effect favourable terms of trade predicated on regional value chains (RVCs) in order to harness economies of scale; and capital account controls within the global exchange rate regimen against the global financialisation by the BWIs −- with its debt-trap policies visited on Africa. A self-reliant political economy became the mainstay and bedrock upon which the LPA was to be realised in terms of sustaining economic growth on domestic factors of production, distribution and consumption.

In this regard, the LPA sought to be an equitable competitive participant in the global economy without total disengagement and therefore to redesign the exploitative export dependent regimen.[48] In July 1979 in Liberia, Monrovia the precursor to the LPA the Monrovia Declaration of Commitment of the Heads of State and Government of the OAU committed individually and collectively on behalf of Africa's government to facilitate the attainment of objectives of self-reliance and self-sustainment thus[49]:

- Eliminate illiteracy and prioritise the training in human resources development and research.
- Position science and technology to be relevant and supportive to Africa's milieu and development.
- Achieve self-sufficiency in food production, supply and security.
- Implement United Nations Transport and Communications programmes for Africa.
- Develop sub-regional and regional internally located industries predicated on regional value chains.
- Co-operate in the field of natural resource control, exploration, extraction and use for the development of our economies for the advancement and benefit of Africa's populace supported by appropriate institutions.
- Develop and support indigenous entrepreneurship, technical manpower and technological abilities to enable Africa's citizenry to assume greater competitive local and global participation.
- Co-operate in the preservation, protection and enhancement of the natural environment.
- Support development policies that reflect Africa's cultural socio-cultural values in order to reinforce Africa's cultural identity.

[48] Raul Prebisch, Theotonio Dos Santos, 'The structure of dependence a,' American Economic Review, 1970(60):231-36; C.R.Goddard et al. (eds.). International Political Economy: State-market relations in the changing global order (Boulder and London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 1986)
[49] Adedeji Adebayo, 'The Lagos Plan of Action: main features and some other related issues,' International Conference on 'OAU, ECA, The Lagos Plan of Action and the future of Africa' (Ile Ife Nigeria: University of Ife, 26 March 1984):1-2. See also 'OAU, LPA, chapter 5; Browne and Cummings, The Lagos Plan of Action, p. 82-83.

- Co-operate in areas of trade and finance, statistics and population.

The aforementioned elements are fundamentally inward-looking. They underpin Africa's orientation for the first time to be self-reliant and to disengage from the exploitative export dependent mechanisms of the global economy. In this regard, Africa would partially retain global aspects that add value and are of benefit to it. They are therefore, of particular significance for this study.

Incremental proposals and sectoral policy formulation processes within the main pillars of self-reliance were contributions by African ministers of trade and industry, communications and planning. This reached critical mass as the African strategy was consummated during the ECA conference of ministers of development and planning at the 14th session of the commission held in Rabat, Morocco, in March 1979.[50] The following year in April 1980 during the ECA conference of Ministers in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, the African ministers and the ECA technocrats crafted a detailed Plan of Action for endorsement by the African Heads of State and Government. It was titled The Plan of Action for the implementation of the Monrovia Strategy for Economic Development of Africa. Subsequently the document was adopted by the African leaders at their Economic Summit in Lagos in April 1980, and became known as the Lagos Plan of Action for the Economic Development of Africa 1980-2000.[51]

The Plan was also presented to the UN General Assembly at its 11th special session in September 1980 and it became an integral part of the International Development Strategy for the Third United Nations Development Decade.[52] This dissertation argues that Africa's exploitative extractive posture is pedantically and robustly maintained by the global north as it informs their business model of surplus value extraction. More important, this strategy is contingent not only on the global north's coordination of soft-power, but hard-power of its military might that was unleashed in 2003 on Iraq and March 2011 in Libya. Since the inception of the LPA to the present-day NEPAD, nowhere does Pan-African diplomacy counter global north military hard-power, as evidenced by China that has nuclearised and North Korea that engages in nuclear sabre-rattling as a countervailing strategy. This fundamental weakness of Africa not to aspire to equal the permanent five (P5) of the United Nations Security Council (UNSC) will always be a lingering failure in its Pan-African diplomacy. This dissertation further argues that soft- and hard-power diplomacy are inextricably intertwined and the latter engenders a balance of power among P5 equals of which Africa is not a part.

[50] Adedeji Adebayo, "The evolution of the Monrovia," p. 332
[51]Ibid.
[52] Browne and Cummings, The Lagos Plan, p. 151.

4.4 Africa's Deepening Economic Crisis and its Implications for the LPA

A mismatch has existed from the 1970s to date as Africa experienced a rapid growth in population and urbanisation in disconnect to a deterioration in food production and supply for its population. Within the dependency theory framework, this has increased dependence on food imports resulting in negative terms of trade (TOT) whereby foreign exchange resources secure expensive food supply at the expense of financing self-sustaining development programmes.

Against this backdrop, again this dissertation reiterates its argument, that Africa lacks a hard-power diplomatic arsenal in both its LPA and NEPAD policy documents. How else is Africa going to be globally industrialised and competitive with no hard-power leverage such as China at least exercises in its trade and tariff wars with the US's Donald Trump presidency? As argued by McMichael (2011) the mono-cash crop export economy dominated by Western multinational corporations, has encouraged rent-seeking agri-policies benefiting the few ruling elites. This is at the expense of a self-sustainable comprehensive holistic food and agricultural policy framework that sufficiently promotes and sustains both urban and rural livelihoods. In support of sufficient food production and supply, the LPA programme recommended a 50 per cent reduction in post-harvest food losses.[53] To alleviate food losses, the following policy recommendations were proffered: First, careful assessment of the extent of food losses. This included formulation of national policies for food loss reduction. Second, advocacy and education of the public through media campaigns to reduce food waste. Third, construction of appropriate processing and storage facilities supported by technical expertise. Fourth, research and development to promote infrastructural techniques to benefit farmers and fishery industries in methods of drying, preservation, storage, pest control and processing. Lastly, integrated intra-regional training of staff for food loss control technologies.

The aforementioned policy recommendations of the LPA encouraged African countries to lessen their dependence on imported industrial inputs by engaging in intra-African industrial cooperation. Fundamentally underpinned by intra-African cooperation in pursuit of its industrialisation African states adopted the following measures:

- Creation of sub-regional and regional plans for cost-effective RVCs whose cost and production capacity would exceed national supply and demand side economies in financial absorptive capacities.
- Creating regional value chains supported by multinational regional institutions to facilitate an inventory of and exploit shared national resources.

[53] Brown and Cummings, The Lagos Plan of Action, pp. 83-84

- Prioritising joint ventures and public private partnerships' establishment of sectoral Africa's strategic multinational industries in areas of primary commodities such as metallurgy, foundry, chemicals, value addition, distribution and marketing.
- Strengthening and remodelling African regional institutions such as the African regional centre for technology; the African regional centre for engineering design and manufacturing; the African development fund.
- Establish monitoring and evaluative machinery over Africa's industrialisation programmes.
- Creating industrial cooperation areas with a common external tariff regimen and elimination of all tariff and non-tariff barriers (NTBs).
- Adoption of standardised continental measures in harmonising administration systems towards a common tax regimen and a single continental currency eventually supported by Africa's Central Bank (ACB). The ACB would work with standardised and harmonised multinational institutions to promote financial flows that unlock and attract both domestic and foreign investment capital for acquisition of technologies and businesses beneficial to Africa.
- Instituting policy measures at regional levels to facilitate the optimal utilisation of excess industrial production capacity in Africa.[54]

Against the backdrop of the aforementioned global multiple crisis and the global north's neo-liberal unbridled global finalisation, the LPA policy document indicated in its preamble that "efforts towards African economic integration must be pursued with renewed determination in order to create a continent-wide framework for the much needed economic cooperation for development based on self-reliance"[55]. In this regard, a regionally integrated and interdependent African economy would be the initial building blocks towards establishing an African common external tariff, African Central Bank (ACB) and a single common currency and market thus establishing a singular diversified dynamic AEC.[56] The LPA's policy assertions insisted that Africa's almost total reliance on the export of raw materials must change. Rather, Africa's development and growth must be based on a combination of Africa's considerable resources, its entrepreneurial, managerial and technological resources, and its markets (restructured and expanded), to serve its people.[57] With the onset of the global north's financial globalisation under the aegis of the BWIs, the LPA document called for increased South-South cooperation in all facets of global political economy creating preferential trade areas within the framework of ECA Multinational Programming and Operational Centres (MULPOSCS).[58]

[54] Ibid.pp. 84-86; OAU, LPA, chapter 11.
[55] OAU, LPA, Preamble paragraph 14(VI)
[56] Browne and Cummings, The Lagos Plan of Action, p. 28.
[57] OAU, LPA preamble paragraph 14(ii).
[58] Ibid. paragraph 250(ia)

This new global redesign and rebalancing by LPA within the South-South NIEO aimed at extricating Africa as an extractive colonial appendage supplier of unprocessed primary commodities for the West.[59] Thus, the gradual elimination of the exploitative and dependent North-South trade patterns and relations would give way to a fairer NIEO. The LPA promoted an interventionist developmental state contrary to the WB's Berg Report's neoliberal free market without involvement[60]. The LPA would enforce capital account controls and a tax regimen that would constrain multinational monopolistic dominance. Within the NIEO, the LPA demanded elimination of protectionist measures by developed countries; especially its farm subsidies that rendered Africa's exports inaccessible to the global north's markets[61].

The LPA's self-reliant economic programme did not preclude global financial assistance as long as it was not exploitative in intent. In this regard, the LPA under the banner of the NIEO called for the reform of the global monetary and economic system and the cancellation of constraining conditionalities and debt. Increased ODA from the global north was a request put forward by the LPA in support of an equitable NIEO. In comparison between LPA and NEPAD, the latter just as the former has demanded increased ODA and this has opened a plethora of criticism of an externally dependent self-reliant sponsored programme. Ravenhill (1986) commented "for the most part, the plan appears to be little more than a plea for externally-generated resources; international donors are expected to foot the bills".[62] In principle, on a comparative basis both the LPA and NEPAD converge on sourcing of external funding support for Africa's self-reliant economic programme. Still this reinforces the assumption and stereotype that Africa is ever- dependent on handouts for its socio-economic programmes.[63]In 1984, Africa experienced multiple crises of drought and desertification that spread to 36 of its 50 member states and this was a kind of stress testing for the LPA.

The global economic recession and its attendant collapse of commodity prices affected Africa's balance of payments negatively. This resulted in external mounting debt levels and confirmed Africa's deteriorating economic crisis.[64] Unlike NEPAD that has taken self-responsibility as also contributing to Africa's economic failure, the LPA apportions the blame to the persistence of the colonial and neo-colonial mix of economic policies.

[59] OAU, LPA, paragraph 250 (iii)
[60] Ibid. paragraph 251(c)
[61] Ibid. paragraph 251(d and f)
[62] John Ravenhill, 'Africa's continuing crisis: The elusiveness of development,' in John Ravenhill (ed.), Africa in economic crisis (Basinstoke, Hampshire and England: Macmillan, 1986).
[63] Amin, 'Africa: From the LPA,' p.89
[64] See Document No. E/CN.14/CONF/81/01 of 2January 1981: Africa's Rapidly Escalating Crisis-Proposals for a Short-term Immediate Programme for Survival.

For example, Adedeji blames the 1984 food crisis induced by drought on the colonial economic policy that concentrated all resources on production, marketing of export mono-cash crops to the neglect of the production, and marketing of food crops, which were left largely to the subsistence sector.[65]During this period Africa's population grew faster at about 3 per cent per annum, urbanisation at a rate of about 5 per cent per annum; this rural urban migration was unsustainable due to low productivity in the food production sector, and negative current account balances.

The LPA design had short-, medium- and long-term interventions. The short-term interventions were for emergencies like the food crisis but underpinned by medium- and long-term interventions to structurally reposition Africa to be a self-reliant economy. In support of food security, the LPA called for the immediate re-afforestation programmes for soil stabilisation and exploitation of underground water for irrigation to mitigate effects of droughts and the establishment of meteorological and hydrological monitoring stations to enforce strict sustainable land management.[66] The implications for the 1984 global recession had a deleterious impact on the implementation of the LPA. As the WB confirmed,

> the crisis management of recent years has resulted in widespread neglect of programmes dealing with the long-term constraints on development; schools are unable to teach effectively because of shortages of books and other materials; clinics are without medicines; deforestation, overgrazing and other environmental hazards are not being checked.[67]

The persistent declining trend in net capital flows to Africa to support especially productive investment and an industrialising policy has been evident from the LPA and the new millennium NEPAD. This has somewhat vindicated and affirmed Christine A. Bogdanowics-Bindert's ex-ante prediction in her article entitled *Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action* which "foresees a continuation of economic stagnation and human misery, recurrent crises and stop gap measures."[68]

The transitioning of the LPA to NEPAD in the new millennium demonstrates Africa's resolve against Afro-pessimism[69] a product of colonialism and neo-colonialism directed at sapping Africa's optimism and confidence. Africa's optimism and confidence now finds resonance in the WB's report:

> Against this disquieting background, is it possible to look with hope toward the future? The World Bank has answered with an emphatic 'yes'. This optimism can be justified by recent

[65] Adebayo Adedeji, The African Economic Crisis: An Agenda for Action by Africa and the International Community, (Addis Ababa, 1984): p. 14.
[66] See Lagos Plan of Action P.12
[67] World Bank, Toward Sustained Development in Sub-Saharan Africa Washington D.C., 1984); P.6.
[68] Journal of World Trade Law, Vol. 16 No. 4, July-August, 1982; p.286.
[69] Adebayo Adedeji, Africa in the year of ECA Golden Jubilee, (ECA, Addis Ababa, 1983); p.9.

> experience in both Africa and elsewhere. For instance, the despair that is now focussed on Africa was matched by a comparable feeling about India in the early 1960's. In recent years, India, despite its terrible poverty, has emerged from despair to hope in the eyes of the world. This change has been achieved largely through sustained improvement in the government's policies and programmes, with support from donors wherever their finance, technical assistance or advice could be useful. There are many other cases around the world of mutually reinforcing roles of good domestic programmes and appropriate external assistance. The same combination of domestic reform and donor support can be successful in Sub-Saharan Africa.[70]

The above optimism about Africa's future was also supported at the Special Memorandum by the ECA Conference of Ministers on Africa's Economic and Social Crisis which was addressed to the 1984 Second Regular Session of the Economic and Social Council of the UN that "Africa is capable, in the not-too-distant future of establishing at national, sub-regional and regional levels truly dynamic, self-reliant and interdependent economies, capable of functioning as effective partners in the international economic system." In this regard, this statement heralded the transitioning of the LPA to NEPAD.[71]

4.5 CONCLUSION

This chapter has presented Pan-African diplomacy and agency within the framework of the LPA. Using a post-positivist meta-theoretical framework that aggregates other multivalent theories such as constructivism, the causal model theory and multi-method comparative case study analysis that are transformative, emancipatory and empowering theories. These theories help to understand cause and effect, action and reaction of human cognitive choices and measures around their structures, institutions and solutions in pursuit of solving their challenges. In this regard, this chapter has found that the underlying principles of the LPA demonstrated a radical development African framework that was self-reliant and self-sustaining in essence but *alas* only in theory.

As much as the LPA's overall strategy was inward-looking, self-reliant and self-sustaining, its partial disengagement from the exploitative global economy was not permanent but rather strategically and tactfully informed. This was to strengthen Africa foundationally so that it can engage fairly and equitably in the global political economy.

[70] World Bank, Toward Sustained Development in Sub-Saharan Africa, op. cit., p.2.
[71] ECA Document No. ECA/CM.10/37/Rev.2, op. cit., p.32.

Building upon the previous chapter's discussion, the context within which the LPA was formulated, this chapter has argued that there was a historical incremental gradual process informed by Africa's resistance to slavery, colonialism and neo-colonialism that coalesced in the coining of the term Pan-Africanism. Although the term Pan-Africanism has no one definitive explication, but it has gained currency of epistemic meaning, it is Pan-African diplomacy and agency as an act of epistemic restorative justice against Eurocentric marginalising epistemologies.

Chapter Five

Auditing the Lagos Plan of Action: Towards the Abuja Treaty

Commented [E9]: When formatting, if you do one of the headings in upper case you have to be consistent and do them all, or keep them all in lower case.

5.1 Introduction

From the 1980s onwards, the LPA buttressed Pan-African diplomacy and agency in IR in pursuit of equitable economic development and cooperation. The creation of new regional economic groupings (REGs) was encouraged to improve and support the existing ones as pillars and building blocks towards a continent-wide economic community. However, despite a plethora of multi-membership RECs and the signing of the Abuja Treaty in 1991 to revitalise the implementation of the stagnated aims and objectives of the LPA in establishing the AEC, Africa continually displayed rhetorical success with no practical policy application and implementation.[72]This position of stagnation and lack of policy implementation was echoed hereunder:

> Regional self-reliance has been given the same symbolic status in the 1980s as was accorded Pan-Africanism in the 1960s: a concept to which lip service is paid but one which is largely ignored when it comes to policy implementation (John Ravenhill: 1986)

Commented [E10]: With quotes like this you need to remove the quotation marks. Also, be consistent with fonts and line spacing to keep them all looking the same.

In light of the aforementioned commentary, this chapter will conduct an audit of the LPA towards the 1991 Abuja Treaty within an interplay of conceptual frameworks such as critical, rational, Marxist and constructivist theories; this chapter will demonstrate their application in cost-benefit evaluations criteria that informed the Abuja Treaty and the AEC. These evaluative processes aid in locating comparative advantages and economies of scale to the benefit of the integration project. The chapter will further explain the rationalising of more than 19 RECs to eight of the AU's officially recognised REC's. Variable geometry is an anti-one-size-fits-all strategy that has modelled and guided the AU's eight RECs programmes in sequenced timing given their asymmetrical levels of development.

[72] E.C. Edozien and E Osagie (eds.), Economic intergration of West Africa (Ibadan: University of Ibadan Press, 1982):17-18.

This chapter argues on a comparative framework of a cost benefit analysis that for Africa's leadership choosing between the long-term benefits of the LPA and the perceived short-term costs for African governments, the latter implicit option was threatening. Not only would this be a recipe for domestic destabilisation of the sacrifices to be made by the populations for the LPA's long- term gains but this would invite the global north's soft and hard power zero game tactics to maintain its hegemony. Without the global north's financial input and skills, Pan-African diplomacy is dead in its tracks.

5.2 THE LPA MODEL ON A COST BENEFIT ANALYTIC FRAMEWORK

The vulnerability and marginalisation of Africa in a post-WWII dispensation and the formation of the BWIs excluded Africa from the policy formulation and decision-making structures and institutions that governed the global economy. With the multiple crisis of the 1970s, the OPEC oil crunch, the collapse of the BWIs, the expunging of the gold standard monetary system and unilateral pursuit of financial globalisation by the US aided by it IFIs such as the IMF, WB and GATT added a debt burden on Africa's economic development policies.[73] This resulted in Africa adopting the continent-wide 1980 LPA as an inward-looking self-reliant economic programme partially disengaged from the marginalising world economy.

[73] Conway, P. 1994. "IMF Lending Programs: Participation and Impact", Journal of Development Economics 45: (1994), 365-91.

As shown in Table:2 below the Washington Consensus neoliberalist policies promoted globalisation against the anti-globalisation inward policies of the LPA.

Table 2: Summary of Arguments for and Against Globalisation

SUMMARY OF ARGUMENTS FOR AND AGAINST GLOBALISATION

Arguments in favour and against globalisation are reflected in Exhibit 10.5.

Exhibit 10.5: The societal benefits and negatives of globalisation

Arguments in favour of globalisation	Arguments against globalisation
· Creates overall wealth for all nations because specialisation increases trade	· Imposes massive strain on labour force both in developed (job destruction) and developing countries (sweatshops, child labour)
· Reduces inflation because of cost efficiencies	· Standardises customer tastes. Reduces diversity
· Benefits customers because of price reductions resulting from cost efficiencies	· Induces concentration of power in a few global corporations
· Better allocation of natural, financial and human resources	· Introduces a "jungle" leading to the domination of the strongest multinational
· Reduces corruption because of free market trade	· Harms the environment because of unrestrained exploitation of natural resources such as forests
	· Reduces capacity for nations to protect their national interests, cultures and values

Source: Lasserre 2003:24

Globalisation has disadvantaged Africa, as it has remained a global extractive economy dominated by the global north, but lately also by China that has imported large amounts of Africa's commodities.

The LPA programme suffered from a litany of problems, ranging from overlapping memberships of its RECs, through unfulfilled commitments (Dinka and Kennes; Draper *et al* 2007; UNECA 2006 and 2008). The ex-ante policy rhetoric of the LPA was not matched by the reality of realising implementation key result areas.

The 1884 colonising Berlin Conference arbitrarily divided Africa into small weak domestic economies that were largely underdeveloped and rural-based. These subsistence-based states had weak productive capacities concentrated in dependent export industries, an appendage of the metros. Hitherto, huge continental infrastructure or supply-side and demand-side deficits militated against rationalised competitive integration into global value chains of the global economy. Collier (2007:7) explains the following development traps as being characteristic in thwarting Africa's development of LPA programmes:

1. The conflict trap. Wars and coups prevent countries from realising their economic and developmental potential and they will become dependent on unprocessed primary commodities. Therefore, Africa, with its LPA programme, lacked an institutional structure to coordinate its economic development, remained essentially stagnant and poor, dependent on primary extraction of commodities and therefore prone to wars and continuous instability that militates against development (Collier 2007:37). These wars were evident in Angola, Ethiopia, and Liberia.
2. The natural resources trap. Patrimonialism and resource rents have compromised the LPA programme trapping the elitists in vertical patronage politics. The lack of public institutions to demand accountability and transparency and participation in the policy formulation and implementation of the LPA programme rendered African Heads of State and Government only paying lip-service to it. The horizontal and public participation in a democratic milieu threatened the governments who were mainly one-party state machineries and did not tolerate dissent.
3. The trap of being landlocked with bad neighbours. Poor landlocked countries with no infrastructure and access to the sea for their trade frustrated the implementation of the LPA. For example, in southern Africa: Lesotho, Swaziland, Botswana, Rhodesia, Malawi and Zambia were dependent on the apartheid government of South Africa of the 1970s. Worse still these small African countries like Lesotho and Malawi had sparse and illiterate populations with a small land base. This did not attract large scale foreign investment that would earn economies of scale for shareholder returns (World Bank 2000:51-61).[74]
4. The bad governance trap. From the 1970s-1980s Africa was strewn with one-party state dictatorships that extended their governance through military force, patronage networks and bribery such as Uganda of Idi Amin, Libya of Muammar Gaddafi and Zaire of Seseko Mobuto.

[74] See F. Machlup, A history of thought on economic integration 9london: Macmillan, 1977):43-4; 86-87 and Bela Balassa, The theory of economic integration (London: Richard. Erwin, 1961) R. G. Lipsey, "The theory of customs unions: A general survey, "Economic Journal no. 70 (1960)

The numerous RECs formed to support the LPA suffered from multiple overlapping membership that resulted more in ad hoc intergovernmentalism arrangements benefiting the ruling elites rather than ceding sovereignty to a supra-national continental authority that would enforce penalties for non-compliance to the LPA's programmes. The absence of effective and adequate institutional incentives, such as payment of a country's revenue loss; accentuated collective actions, problems and disinterest. Trade facilitation measures are predicated on sophisticated and effective measures that engender trade liberalisation to unlock and attract both foreign and intra-regional investments.[75]

Against this backdrop, rationalisation and harmonisation of sectoral industries would benefit some regions and countries more than others. This would result in the loss of tariff revenues; a source of revenue for most African governments. This arrangement constricted the patronage networks and therefore created disinterest in the LPA.[76] At the time, the only highly industrialised country in Africa was apartheid South Africa and its racist policies were antithetical to the LPA. The comparative balance between trade creation and trade diversion threatened seemingly smaller economies of Africa to support the LPA programme through shared market institutions and jointly formulated regulatory policies. This was perceived as threatening individual African governments' sovereignty and discretionary authority over economic policy formulation.[77]

Trade creation would therefore consist of shifting production of goods and processes of services from a less efficient to a more efficient member of the union. For example, within the Southern Africa Customs Union (SACU) and Southern Africa Development Community (SADC), South Africa benefits from trade creation to the chagrin of its other members. Conversely, tradition diversion consists of the shifting of production and services from an efficient non-union member to a less efficient union member. In this regard, the UK neither an AU member nor one of its RECs, enters into trade agreements with less developed Africa's RECs and enjoys superior economies of scale, thereby threatening implementation of the LPA and NEPAD to achieve AEC.[78]The disinterest of some African governments towards the LPA is underscored by the cost benefit analysis between trade creation and trade diversion.[79]

[75] Lambrechts,: From developmental regionalism," p. 56 and R.G. Lipsey, "Customs unions, survey."
[76] See H. Bienen and Jeffrey Herbst, "The relationship between political and economic reform in Africa," Comparative Politics 29, 1 (1996):23-42.
[77] Viner, Customs union issue.
[78] William Lyakurwa et al., "Regional integration and economic liberalisation in SSS: A Review of experiences and issues," in Ademola Oyejide et al. (eds.), Regional integration, p.164; Asante, "regionalism as key," p.23.
[79] R.G. Lipsey, "The theory of customs union: Trade Diversion and welfare," Economica no.24 (1957):40-60; Viner, Customs union.

The former whereby production would shift from small-based and less efficient regional producers to more efficient RECs threatened the immediate and short-term economies of weaker member countries notwithstanding the ex-ante welfare benefits of the LPA[80]. In the North-South divide, the LPA's proposals underscored by the failed NIEO campaign would demand a trade diversion configuration. This would shift production from the more efficient North of the developed world to less developed South regional producers with welfare enhancing benefits. This kind of trade diversion initially demanded by the G77 NIEO campaign then by the 1980 LPA was perceived to be a challenge and inimical to the global north's hegemony.[81]For example, the LPA would have demanded the reviewing and re-configuration of preferential trade agreements between African, Caribbean and Pacific countries and the European Economic Community (ACP-EEC) within the Lomé convention protocols and the common currency arrangements and common external tariffs between Francophone Africa and France.

These neo-colonial arrangements as forewarned by Kwame Nkrumah and their extrication as demanded by the LPA were a continent-wide initiative to mitigate and disentangle Africa from the perpetuation of this exploitative pattern by the global north. At the onset of the 1980 LPA, Browne and Cummings (1984:24) countered the LPA underpinned by the WB's Berg Report. A year after the adoption of the LPA, the WB followed again with the Accelerated Development in Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action. Both the WB reports were antithetical to the LPA. The former emphasised colonial export-oriented economies in contrast to the LPA's inward-looking self-reliance and industrialisation. The WB advocated for a minimised role of the government with greater neoliberal privatisation and unfettered movement of global capital[82].

The LPA was considered inimical to Western interests and, consequently, had to be marginalised (Browne and Cummings 1984:33). Africa's economic demise, claimed the WB Berg Report, was due to its political elite leadership's gross resource mismanagement, overvalued national currencies and faulty exchange rate policies, excessive state intervention, public subsidies and pervasive corruption (Obare 2011:57). Amin (1995:47) reinforces the coercion of export dependent primary commodity economies of African countries as extractive supplier appendages to the global north countries.

[80] See Taylor, L. and Black S.L. 1974 "Practical general equilibrium estimation of resource pulls under trade liberalization" pp37-58.

[81] Asante, "Regionalism as key," pp. 23-24; Paul Collier and Willem Gunning, "Trade policy and regional integration: Implications for relations between Europe and Africa," The World Economy 18 (1995a): 387-410; De Melo et al., New Dimension; Faezeh Fouratan, "Regional integration in SSA" in De Melo et al., New Dimensions; See Ahmed Ahmed-Aly, Economic cooperation in Africa: In search of direction (Boulder, Colorado: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 1994):37

[82] Herbst, J. 1990. "The Structural Adjustment of Politics in Africa" *World Development,* Vol 18(7):949-958.

This dissertation argues that this power imbalance favours and benefits the global north through its transnational corporations (TNCs), international financial institutions (IFIs) and NATO; thus a mix of soft and hard power in realpolitik. The Berg Report of the WB became the neo-liberal Washington Consensus policy doctrine that further marginalised Africa in all forms of diplomacy, be it economic, commercial and public.[83]

5.3 Timeline Framework Towards Economic Restructuring and Diversification

The African member states had recognised that transport and communications were pivotal to the restructuring and modernising of the whole of Africa's economy. African transport and communications as the identified strategic hub and driver of the completely rehabilitative plan needed enormous resources in terms of human and investment capital, long-term time interventions to effectively turn the continental economy to be globally competitive. A resolution was endorsed by the UN General Assembly, which proclaimed the Transport and Communications Decade for Africa, 1978-88. The OAU Assembly of Heads of State and Government in Monrovia in July 1979 subsequently adopted this resolution.[84] The summit endorsed the principal goals of the strategy for the decade that member states should work towards:

1. "Promotion of the integration of transport and communications infrastructures so as to increase intra- African trade.
2. Effectively and efficiently maximising the co-ordination of various transport systems.
3. Unlocking the potential of land-locked countries and isolated regions to be effectively be part of the regional value chains.
4. Standardisation and harmonisation of national regulations and the elimination of tariff and non-tariff barriers (NTBs) to enhance the facilitation of movement of persons and goods.
5. Stimulating and promotion of local human and natural resources, the standardisation of networks and equipment, research and dissemination of techniques adapted to thee African context in the building of transport and communication infrastructures.
6. Trade facilitation and promotion of transport and communications industries.
7. Mobilisation of technical and financial resources to support and promote the development and modernisation of transport and communication infrastructures in Africa."[85]

[83] Richard E. Mshomba, Africa in the global economy (Boulder and London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2000): 103.
[84] See OAU, LPA 1980, chapter VI (205 and 206):51, the "ECA's Declaration n an African Decade of Transport and Communications, 1977.''
[85] Asante, Regionalism and Africa, p. 46; Adedeji Adebayo, "Collective self-reliance in developing Africa: Scopr s, prospects and problems, "International Conference of the Economic Community of West African States-ECOWAS (Lagos, 23 March, 1976): 8; H.M. Onitiri, "Towards a West African economic community," Nigerian Journal of Economic and Social Studies, Vol. 5 (1963):33

The aforementioned strategy was the beginning to the delinking of Africa's dependent export extractive economies in order to attain self-reliance. The ex-ante envisaged multiplier effects and the economies of scale to be harnessed were enormous and welfare-enhancing. However, the development of the pivotal transport and communications infrastructures requires huge investment capital and an interminable time frame.[86]

In order to take ownership and charge of the LPA, the bulk of the investment would have to be locally sourced. This required that African governments had to divert scarce resources that subsidised their population's public goods, such as, health, education, transport etc. Herein was the problem of Africa's balance of payments deficit incrementally worsening from the OPEC oil crunch of the 1970s and locking Africa into a debt-trap from the 1980s. This left Africa with compromised current account deficits and forcibly at the behest of the IMF and WB having to use its primary commodity export earnings for external debt-servicing to global north creditors. This chapter argues that the ability of most African governments to withstand these external shocks was non-existent as they exhibited asymmetry in smallness of size and fragmentation, economic factor endowments and the levels of development of the participating countries. Fourteen explains that the "economic differences among Sub-Saharan African countries have constituted the major obstacle to the realisation of trade and factor market cooperation and integration." [87] Each sovereign country therefore saw no benefit in supporting integration arrangements of the LPA but rather pursued immediate nationalist survival interests without compromising its relationship with the West.[88] The aforementioned arguments also highlight trade creation and trade diversion configuration namely, that it would be a greater benefit to industrialised countries in comparison to the less developed member states. Moreover, the concern of better predisposed states industrially, like Kenya, carrying the burden of revenue loss payments to poorly endowed Tanzania; the mistrust and disagreements of equitably levelling distribution of spin-off benefits from regional integration and that integration benefits will gravitate, for example, from less developed Lesotho to highly industrialised South Africa.[89]

---

[86] Adedej Adebayo, "The LPA: Main FATURES," PP.4-5.
[87] Fouratan, "Regional integration in SSA"."
[88] Arthur Hazelwood, "Economic integration: Lessons for African recovery and development," in O. Tariba and P. Bugembe (eds.)' The challenge of African economic recovery and development (Lodonn: Frank Cass, 1990): 601 and H.M.A onitiri, "Changing political and economic conditions for regional integration in SSA." In Oyejide et al., Regional integration, frameworks, p. 422.
[89] Asante, Regionalism and Africa, p.71 and See Mshomba, Africa, p. 198; Ravenhill, African crisis, p. 97.

Consequently, African public services were compromised in order to maintain external debt-servicing and more funds were borrowed from the IMF and WB just to meagrely afford to feed its populations. As evidenced by SKB Asante:

> Unless governments can be convinced that economic cooperation and eventually integration will strengthen their capacity to cope with urgent domestic problems better than they could on their own, they will continue to be preoccupied with managing policy issues with a national orientation and lose sight of the significant benefits that regional cooperation can bring.[90]

This was demanded and enforced by the WB and the IMF and its global military industrial complex represented by NATO. The Credit Rating Agencies as gatekeepers of monopoly global capital, thus Standard and Poor, Moody's, and Fitch enforced the Washington Consensus IMF/WB neoliberal regimen of a market-free economy with minimal government intervention, thereby rendering African development states and their LPA defunct.[91] This chapter argues that the economic vulnerability and marginalisation of Africa had become evident. The North had managed to debunk the LPA in totality and Africa had become once again a basket case begging for ODA and food aid with most of the African countries' balance of payments supported externally by the IMF and WB. This chapter further argues that any timeline and time frame to support Africa's transport and communications strategy was rendered threadbare or non-existent. Most African governments were in no position to challenge the global north, diplomatically, militarily or otherwise and followed the aforementioned SAPs scripts of the North.

5.4 World Bank Berg Report and Structural Adjustment Programmes in Undermining the Lagos Plan of Action

Designed as the mainstay of the post-war global economic order the IMF/WB were formed in 1944 in the US (Bird 1994:483-505). The WB's focus is the provision of long-term loans to support development projects within an economically liberalised environment that has eliminated tariff and non-tariff barriers.

As shown in Table:3 below about the debt distress of Africa, the IMF concentrates on providing loans to stabilise countries with short-term financial crises unable to service their external debt obligations (Kingston 2011:116).

[90] Asante, Regionalism and Africa, p. 70.

[91] Disintermediation as nonbank sources include private investors, Financial globalization put pressure on the relaxation of the national capital control, increased financial speculation and repatriation of non-productive profits back the North. See King and Sinclair (2003:346); Datz, G., (2004) Reframing development and accountability: the influence of sovereign credit ratings on policy making in developing countries. Third World Quarterly, 25(2), pp.303-318.

Table 3: Sub-Saharan Africa's Arrears and Debt Service, 1980-93 (%)

Sub-Saharan Africa's arrears and debt service, 1980–93 (%)

	1980	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993[p]
	DSR and ISR on Cash Base*								
WDT 1993									
ISR	6.2	11.4	9.4	10.3	9.7	9.0	9.2	8.6	7.3
DSR	9.7	24.9	19.6	21.0	18.0	18.0	17.1	16.9	13.5
*WDT 1992***									
ISR	5.7	11.6	9.2	11.5	10.2	8.9	10.0	8.8	—
DSR	10.9	28.2	22.1	24.7	21.8	20.0	19.8	18.5	—
	Contractual DSR and ISR								
WDT 1993									
ISR_d	6.4	15.8	16.3	19.7	20.5	20.9	23.4	25.7	26.8
DSR_d	11.2	39.4	39.1	50.5	48.0	50.2	56.7	64.9	68.0
*WDT 1992***									
ISR_d	6.1	18.7	20.3	26.9	27.7	27.2	32.6	34.5	—
DSR_d	11.2	49.4	49.4	67.9	64.6	64.0	76.6	—	—

Notes:
* DSR = debt service ratio: (actual) total debt service/exports of goods and services (TDS/XGS); ISR = interest service ratio: (actual) interest payments (INT/XGS).
** Data for 1992 provisional estimates.
$_d$ indicates that actual payments plus arrears are used in the numerator.
^{p} indicates projected.

Source: WDT (1992, 1993).

Kingston (2011:116) argues that the late 1970s multiple crisis of rising oil prices, rising interest rates and falling prices of primary commodities left poor African countries unable to repay mounting foreign debts. In the early 1980s, Africa's debt crisis worsened, the ration of its foreign debt to its export income grew to 500 per cent (SAPRIN 2002:21). Against this background the Berg Report (1981) and Western IFIs enforced conditions on African governments in order to qualify for loans. Clearly, the two policy frameworks (SAPs and LPA) were diametrically opposed. The former SAPs conditionalities tended to reinforce neoliberal policy norms by forcefully integrating African extractive primary commodity exports to the global north against the LPA's self-reliant production and integration programmes.[92]

[92] See Tyson, L.D. and Robinson, S., 1983 "Modelling Structural Adjustment: Mircro and Macro Elements in a General Equilibrium Framework.

The regional integrated production and collective intra-African cooperation of the LPA was an approach of effectively integrating individual African countries as appendages of a foreign trade and monetary exchange regimen.[93] In the spirit of GATT, the BWIs demanded the elimination of tariff barriers and elimination of capital account controls to facilitate ease of financial globalisation.

Global capital converged with open trading regimes to allow free market enterprise and diverged with closed protectionist economies underpinned by ISI.[94] The policy divergence between the SAP and LPA was expressed and reflected herein by the architects of the latter:

> The goals, objectives and characteristics of the strategy contained in the World Bank's Berg Report are in many ways inconsistent with those of the LPA. The implication of the recommended approach is to make Africa more dependent on external markets for its agricultural and mineral products and for its essential factor inputs. This is contrary to the principles of self-reliant and self-sustaining development of the LPA.[95]

This was the delinking role of the state in business and economics, refraining from capital account controls, thus allowing unhindered movement of global capital with no import tariffs to raise taxes. Allowing repatriation of foreign profits by TNCs, these were preconditions for structural adjustment loans (Obare 2011L: 57-64). This chapter argues that the authors of the LPA displayed naivety by not factoring in the failure of the NIEO campaign, of which they were a part. This was done by assuming that the policies of the LPA, although shown to be welfare enhancing, would not be reciprocated forcefully and even violently by the global north against an attack on its global hegemony. Drawing on the argument raised in the previous chapter (4), this chapter further argues that Africa did not have the military might to bargain for the institutionalisation of the LPA.

5.4.1. **Questionable Allegiance of the IMF and the World Bank**

Both the IMF and WB represent membership of 186 countries. Criticism against them given in the aforementioned statements that failed SAPs in Africa, bears witness to their undemocratic governance and hegemonic power nestled in global north member states. For example, the UK's voting weight exceeds that of 43 African countries together:

> This structure is compounded by the structure and functioning of the IMF and World Bank board's where rich countries hold 62 per cent of the votes, despite only possessing 21 per cent of the world's population and providing 23 per cent of the Bank and Fund's income.

[93] Timothy Shaw, Towards an international political economy for the 1980s: from dependence to (inter) dependence (Halifax: Centre for Foreign Policy Studies, 1980); Shaw, "The African crisis, debates," p.1`17.
[94] David Gordon, "Debt, conditionality and reform: the international relations of economic restructuring in Sub-Saharan Africa," in Thomas Callaghy and John Ravenhill (eds.), Hemmed in : responses to Africa's economic decline (New York: Columbia University, 1993):109.
[95] OAU, ECA and ADB Secretariats, Annex 1, p. 44-5 cited in Ravenhill, African crisis.

Developing countries, who provide 77 percent of the institutions income and hold 79 per cent of the world's population, have just 39 per cent of the votes on the international financial institutions (IFIs) boards.[96]

The global north member states are economically more powerful and this translates to majority of votes thereby selecting leaders of their choice for the day-to-day management of the IFIs. Drawing on the functional policy theory highlighted in chapter two, the agenda setting, dominance of discourse and interest is in line with their objectives and aims.[97] This resonates with the Structural Adjustment Participatory Review Initiative (SAPRI) report, from the perspective of the aforementioned critics within the development countries, especially Africa and Latin America:

Commented [E11]: Spell out this acronym and add to the list.

To them structural adjustment programmes (SAP) and other expressions of the neoliberal agenda are seen as reforms that, despite the free market rhetoric, 'regulate' capital accumulation at a world level to the benefit of the interests of dominant economic and political elites.[98]

The author John Perkins in his book, *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man: How the US uses Globalisation to Cheat Poor Countries Out of Trillions*, asserts that IFIs dominated by the US and the UK and France impose loan conditionalities such as the SAPs as a means for control ownership over indebted countries' natural resources, labour and land, globally.[99]In order for the debtor countries to qualify for development loans, the senior members of the country's Central Bank must be independent from its government's influence and intrusion in matters pertaining to austere fiscal and monetary discipline. In this regard, public subsidies that support education, health, food security are cut in order to service external debt obligations. Interest rates are increased to limit money supply to the general populace, but simultaneously to earn handsome profits for global speculative capital that does not contribute to a country's productive industrialisation.[100]

The former vice-president of the WB and Nobel-prize winner in economics stated this about the IMF and WB:

They were interested in one thing. They looked at the country and thought,' they need to repay the loans they owe to Western banks. How do we get that to happen?' So, they would never ask, 'should we give this developing country a bankruptcy procedure so they can have a fresh start?' They thought that bankruptcy was a violation of the sanctity of contracts, even

[96] Jone, T. and Hardstaff, P. 2005. Denying democracy: How the IMF and World Bank take power from the people. World Development Movement. London. May 2005.
[97] Chossudovsky. M. 1997:63
[98] Structural Adjustment Participatory Review International Network 2004:21
[99] See John Perkins book " Confessions of an Economic Hit Man: How the US use Globalisation to Cheat Poor Countries Out of Trillions" see http://www.democracynow.org/2005/5/17/confessions of an economic hitman.
[100] Carlo Cotarelli 1993. Limiting Central Bank Credit to the Government, IMF Washington: DC. 1993:26

> though every democracy has a bankruptcy law for people who have persistently failed. They were interested in milking money out of the country quickly, not rebuilding it for the long term.[101]

This chapter asserts that is why they demand an independent central bank and the elimination of capital account controls for ease of their global speculative financial flows. In conclusion, the multiple crises of the 1970s forced many developing countries into debt distress and they had to turn to the IMF and WB for development finance. This was at the dictate of the IMF and WB that their export earnings and cut of public subsidies had to service the external global debt owed. This marked the de-industrialisation of most African countries and the rise in poverty levels. Hitherto Africa has remained largely an extractive economy whose commodities peak and dip unpredictably due to vagaries of the global economy.

5.5 The Abuja Treaty: An Amendment to the LPA

The triumph of neoliberalism, legitimacy and hegemony over communism was underscored by the demise of the USSR in 1989. With the implosion of one-party state governments in Africa, which had been supported by the now defunct USSR, the 1990s ushered in a new period of democratic ethos. The Washington Consensus the BWI's victorious ideological package, demanded democratic conditionalities from the African governments in order to qualify for loans and balance of payments support of their governments. These were proffered as democratic principles such as: multiparty general elections leading to a multiparty constituted government; separation of powers of the executive government, the legislature, and independent judiciary and the fourth estate a free media. These principles constituted horizontal public participation and scrutiny of all processes of government; a practice that was anathema in the LPA's one-party state governments.

Further, the BWIs demanded minimal intervention of government in the free marketplace, but only to uphold the rule of law and protecting private property rights. It is against this backdrop of a changed and neoliberal dominated space that the LPA had to be reconstituted to align with the dominant neoliberal hegemon of the global north. In order for African governments to qualify for the BWI's much needed loans, the Abuja Treaty adopted the neoliberal precepts of private free market enterprise and economic openness − a fundamental departure to its precursor LPA programme that sought to partially disengage from the West's exploitative dominant global economy in pursuit of inward-looking regionalism.[102]

[101] The Guardian, 9 November 2003.
[102] S.K.B. Asante, "Comparative analysis of the Treaties of the African Economic Community and the Economic Community of West African States," in Jeggan C. Senghor (ed.), ECOWAS: Perspectives, pp. 15-22.

Percy Mistry observed how the SAPs of the BWIs were haphazardly embraced by the African states and the neoliberal markets diminished the autonomy of the state.[103] Like the LPA, still the Abuja Treaty maintained its aims and objectives towards an integrated AEC. However, this had to be pursued within a supra-national authority with harmonised and rationalised RECs as its pillars and building blocks.[104]

5.6 Provisions of the Abuja Treaty

The AEC's revised treaties of the LPA inspired the various RECs in amending and adopting the Abuja Treaty to align with new compliance procedural and systematic demands towards continental economic integration. Article V of the Abuja Treaty epitomises the pledge towards supra-national authority in order to effect integration among the member states:

1. "Member States undertake to create favourable conditions for the development of the Community and the attainment of its objectives, particularly by harmonising their strategies and policies. They shall refrain from any unilateral action that may hinder the attainment of the said objectives.
2. Each Member State shall, in accordance with its constitutional procedures, take all necessary measures to ensure the enactment and dissemination of such legislation as may be necessary for the implementation of the provisions of this Treaty.
3. Any Member State, which persistently fails to honour its general undertakings under this Treaty or fails to abide by the decisions or regulations of the Community, may be subjected to sanctions by the Assembly upon the recommendation of the Council. Such sanctions may include the suspension of the rights and privileges of membership and may be lifted by the Assembly upon the recommendation of the Council."[105]

In comparing and contrasting the LPA and the Abuja Treaty, the latter treaty in Article V has provided for a non-compliance sanction, which encourages centripetal traction towards the AEC, which the former lacked and resulted in centrifugal divergences from the aims and objectives of the AEC.[106] The revised treaties of Africa's major RECs have adopted enforceable binding provisions to sanction non-compliance on member states, and included first, the reviewing and the revitalisation of the ECOWAS Treaty in 1993. Second, the Preferential Trade Agreement was transformed into the Common Market for Eastern and Southern Africa (COMESA) in 1994. Third, the Southern African Development and Consultative Council (SADCC) transformed in 1992 into SADC.

[103] Mistry "Africa Record," pp. 559-60
[104] Ibid.p. 560; OAU, Abuja Treaty, chapter XIX (Article 88).
[105] OAU, Abuja Treaty, Article V.
[106] Asante, Regionalism and Africa, p. 93.

Fourth, the re-launching of the activities of the Economic Community of Central African States (ECCAS) in 1998. Fifth, the EAC was revived in 1999.

In this regard, Article VIII confers supra-national authority on the RECs:

1. "The Assembly shall be the supreme organ of the community.
2. The Assembly shall be responsible for implementing the objectives of the community.
3. To this end, it shall:
   a) Determine the general policy and major guidelines of the Community, and give directives, coordinate and harmonise the economic, scientific, technical, cultural and social policies of the Member States;
   b) Take any action, under this Treaty, to attain the objectives of the Community;
   c) Oversee the functioning of Community organs as well as the follow-up of the implementation of its objectives;
   d) Prepare and adopt its rules of procedure;
   e) Approve the organisational structure of the Secretariat;
   f) Elect the Secretary-General, his Deputies and, on the recommendation of the Council, appoint the Financial Controller, the Accountant and the External Auditors;
   g) Adopt the staff rules and Regulations of the Secretariat;
   h) On the recommendation of the Council, take decisions and give directives concerning the regional economic communities in order to ensure the realisation of the objectives of the Community;
   i) On the recommendation of the Council, approve the Community's programme of activity and budget and determine the annual contribution of each Member State;
   j) Delegate to the Council the authority to take decisions in pursuance of Article 10 of this Treaty;
   k) Refer any matter to the Court of Justice when it confirms, by an absolute majority vote, that a Member State or organ of the Community has not honoured any of its obligations or has acted beyond the limits of its authority or has abused the powers conferred on it by the provisions of this Treaty, by a decision of the Assembly or a regulation of the Council;
   l) Request the Court of Justice, as and when necessary, to give advisory opinion on any legal question; and
   m) In carrying out its function hereunder, exercise any other powers granted to it under this Treaty;
4. The Council in the performance of its duties shall assist the Assembly".

Unlike the LPA, that lacked the force of legal institutional sanction, the aforementioned provisions of the Abuja Treaty have all adopted the binding provisions to enable the realisation of the AEC.

The Abuja Treaty, unlike the LPA, predicated on market integration has focused on all processes of the production value chain, sectorally and intra-regionally to unlock maximum value of the economies of scale.[107] This homogeneity of planning and implementation paces and sequences complementarities of factor endowments with optimal returns on investments. The Abuja Treaty was signed in 1991 to revitalise the shortcomings of the LPA. Just as the latter programme, the AEC became operational four years later in 1994 as the member states were reluctant to cede aspects of their sovereignty to establish a supra-national authority. Similar to the LPA, the Abuja Treaty remained a declaration of intent with no implementation of its aims and objectives and another failure in the annals of Africa's economic development history.[108] Africa's vulnerability and marginalisation had incrementally worsened from the 1970s hitherto. This chapter argues that a rhetorical shift to strengthen the Abuja Treaty without domestically mobilised resources and skills and a formidable military arsenal to leverage Africa's diplomacy would be a utopian pursuit.

5.7 Lack of Supra-Institutional Authority Hamstrung LPA

This dissertation argues that from the onset, the LPA programme lacked an overarching continental supra-institutional authority to incrementally sequence, coordinate and enforce its legally binding provisions towards the fulfilment of its objectives. Within the naivety and assumption of political voluntarism that predicated the LPA design, the authors of the LPA and the Heads of State and Government did not attempt to institutionalise all manner of soft and hard power diplomacy in anticipation of internal or external resistance to the programme. Yarbrough (1981:201) explains within the constructivist framework that any ex-ante programme that must be attained needs institutional support predicated on rules and regulations and compliance procedures within short-, medium- and long-term time frames. From the onset, with no institutional incentives and enforcement binding mechanism to lock-in African governments that were prone to reneging on LPA commitments and processes was a miscalculated oversight.

[107] Asante.p. 96; ECOWAS Treaty (1992) Article 19(8); COMESA Treaty (1994) Article 8(3); and the SADC Treaty (1992) Article 19(8)

[108] Bandara, J.S., 1991. "Computable General Equilibrium Models for development policy analysis in LDC's" *Journal of Economic Surveys* 5(1):3-69.

The failure to sanction non-compliance encouraged free-riding and non-compliance, hence the LPA became a rhetorical mouthpiece with no monitoring and evaluative mechanism to measure progress. With the increased vulnerability and marginalisation suffered by Africa from the multiple crises of the 1970s to its escalation in the 1980s, the 1991 Abuja Treaty sought to institutionally remedy the non-compliance handicap. The RECs were endowed with supra-national authority to enforce and sanction non-compliance of the LPA. However, the following section will use a constructivist cum causal framework that will inform a comparative analysis of the continuing failure of Africa's economic development plans from the LPA extending to the 1991 Abuja Treaty. The immediate post-independent Africa from the 1960s established various sub-REGs.The lack of coordinated continental planning resulted in multi-memberships and heterogeneity in aims and objectives. This militated against convergence of policy formulation and implementation as there was no enforceable legal framework to sanction non-compliance.[109] The lack of a legal binding force on the LPA's REC building blocks with recourse to sanction and penalty was its Achilles heel and institutional oversight. This was against the background of the UN's and OAU's provision of "non-interference in the internal affairs of a sovereign state". Between the LPA programmes and national legislations, there was no standardised and integrated legislation to facilitate an enabling environment for the realisation of LPA aims and objectives.[110]

The top-down intergovernmental vertical structure of the LPA lacked horizontal public participation and this lack of transparency and accountability resulted in its stagnation. The late- or non-payment of budgetary contributions by member states reflected on the fragmented vision of the LPA. The lack of recourse and punitive sanctions to enforce non-compliance resulted in LPA programmes being rhetorical exercises. For example, by March 1992, ECOWAS member states were in arrears of budgetary contributions amounting to approximately US$30million.[111] This dissertation argues that the LPA was rendered a talk-shop, not only because of Africa's leadership disinterest, but also because of being trapped in the palpable Cold War rivalry of the superpowers who conducted proxy zero-sum games that entrenched divisions, polarity and mistrust among African leaders. With the demise of the USSR in 1989, and its embrace of "glasnost" and "perestroika" in sync with the West's open and private market enterprise, the neoliberal doctrine that promoted a free market economy, as echoed by both the Prime Minister Margret Thatcher of the UK and President Ronald Reagan of the US, earned unchallenged legitimacy and hegemony.

[109] Andras Inotia, Regional integration among developing countries revisited (Washington DC: The World Bank, Country Economics Department, April 1991):9
[110] Asante, Regionalism and Africa, pp.74-75.
[111] S.K.B. Asante, "Regional economic cooperation and integration: The experience of ECOWAS," in Peter Anyang' Nyong'o (ed.) Regional integration IN Africa: Unfinished agenda (Nairobi: Academy of Science Publishers, 1990).

5.8 Conclusion

This chapter highlights the structuralist dependency theory whereby African countries were appendages of asymmetrical global political power relations. This power imbalance favours and benefits the global north through its TNCs, IFIs and NATO global military industrial complex. In response was the Monrovia Strategy discussion policy document by the OAU within the UN. This Draft Plan of Action for the implementation of the strategy for African self-reliance and development for the 1980s was countered and undermined by the IFIs, specifically the 1981 Berg Report of the WB.

Hard-power and zero-sum policy strategies were forced on African governments under the banner of the neoliberal Washington Consensus doctrine during the decade of the 1980s. In order to qualify for much needed IFI loans, African governments had to privatise their public entities, and drastically reduce their budget deficits and subsidies of health, education, housing, transport in order to service their external debt with the West.

The Washington Consensus economic and commercial hard-power diplomacy under SAPs marginalised the LPA from a debt crisis of the 1970s to a debt trap of the 1980s and beyond. The West's SAPs rendered the LPA a protectionist and intra-preferential regional trading system, that promoted export-led growth and specialisation among African countries rather than those of the global north, ineffective and unattainable.

Therefore, the self-reliant economic development policies of the LPA displayed ex-ante welfare benefits in the long term, but contrasted by short-term induced political costs by trade creation. Sovereign revenue loss, standardisation, rationalisation and harmonisation of intra-regional industries and the overtake of a supra-national authority threatened immediate political futures. Additionally, the superpower Cold War rivalry between the USSR and the USA divided Africa into theatres of proxy internecine mistrust and confrontation. This militated against the implementation of a homogenous LPA. These factors agglomerated as disincentives for the support and ultimate failure in implementing the LPA model. To date Europe's EPAs are compromising the RECs of the AU to realise a self-reliant Africa.

This chapter has examined the revitalised Abuja Treaty as an improvement from the failed LPA. The former was intended as a corrective institutional measure with vested supra-national authority to translate and implement the aims and objectives of the AEC. It was signed in 1991 and became ineffectively operational in 1994; a clear indication of the member states' disinterest to relinquish and cede aspects of their sovereignty.

Like the LPA, the Abuja Treaty remained a prisoner of its own rhetoric but remains obedient to the neoliberal instructions of the BWIs from whom it received sovereign loans and balance of payment support. Under the aegis of the AU a new economic development initiative NEPAD underscores a new extra-regional partnership especially with the global north in stark contrast with the LPA's inward-looking self-reliant sustainable development. This will be addressed in the remaining chapters of this dissertation.

Chapter Six

The New Partnership for Africa's Development (NEPAD)

6.1 Introduction

Following from the discussion conducted in the previous chapter (5), the 1990s conditionalities of the Washington Consensus of democracy and human rights and free enterprise affected the Treaty Establishing the AEC. The AEC Treaty asserted that "Any Member State, which persistently fails to honour its general undertakings under this Treaty or fails to abide by the decisions or regulations of the Community, may be subjected to sanctions by the Assembly" (Article 5). Such undertakings that recognised promotion of democracy, human and people's rights and good governance evolved into NEPAD in the new millennium.[112] This chapter, in responding to the research questions and objectives, will unpack the development of Pan-African diplomacy that resulted in the adoption of NEPAD as the socio-economic blueprint. Against the aforementioned development initiative to the evolution into NEPAD, this chapter examines, yet again, a shift in approach to African development from the failure of the 1980s LPA, and the1991 Abuja Treaty.

This chapter argues that Africa's socio-economic failures and problems are inclusive of both historical endogenous and exogenous factors. Given the state-centric top-down vertical formations of the LPA and the Abuja Treaty, NEPAD suffered the same regurgitated malaise that earned it criticism of lacking public participation of non-state actors and that it reinforced the neoliberal one-size-fits-all solution (Bond 2004:5-43). This chapter further argues that NEPAD, compared to the LPA and Abuja Treaty initiatives, is clearly pragmatic with no quixotic rhetorical policies of the historical failures of the 1970s. Besides, NEPAD's architects understand the military balance of power that has been exercised by the West is unmatched by Africa.

[112] Jeffrey Herbst, "Africa and the international economy," p.65; Mengisteab, Globalisation and autocentricity; Civil Society-Indaba, "Resolution on NEPAD," (South Africa: Johannesburg, May 4 2002).

6.2 NEPAD and Africa's Development in the New Millennium

Previously called the New Africa Initiative (NAI) and later renamed NEPAD in October 2001 in Abuja, Nigeria, NEPAD was a result of a merger between the Millennium Africa Recovery Plan (MAP) and the Omega Plan, the latter the brainchild of President Abdoulaye Wade of Senegal. Gelb (2002:1) recounts that MAP originated with former presidents Thabo Mbeki (South Africa), Olusegun Obasanjo (Nigeria) and Abdelaziz Bouteflika (Algeria) when addressing G8 summits in Japan in July 2000.

According to NEPAD documents, "it is a comprehensive and holistic integrated strategic framework for the socio-economic development of Africa" predicated on an assessment of the reality of globalisation and its dominant neoliberal edifice and the parallel failures of the LPA's self-reliant ISI programmes. While the LPA argued that Africa's socio-economic problems were rooted in the global north's desire to maintain it as an extractive export dependent enclave, NEPAD maintained internal conflict and bad governance were the cause. Against that backdrop, NEPAD was constructed in setting Africa on a path to peace, security, democracy, good political and economic governance and the respect of private property and the rule of law (NEPAD 2001; Postumus 2003; Nwonwu 2006).[113] The AfCFTA, the brainchild of the AU-NEPAD, was successfully ratified on 30 May 2019 and this hopefully will be a legal framework that integrates Africa's industrial and trade policies to effect a competitive structural manufacturing economy. There have been evident leaps and bounds in the WTO multilateral trading negotiations that stalled with the Doha Round and a rise in anti-globalisation sentiment that sought to further consign the global south to a structural dependency format and endemic poverty (Financial Times 2015).

The perceived zero-sum architecture and neo-colonial controversies surrounding the EU-EPAs vis-a-vis Africa and the UK's Brexit sounded a warning for Africa to tread more circumspectly and tactfully (Draper 2014; Baldwin 2014a; Mevel and Mathieu 2016). Donald Trump's presidency is likely to review the African Growth and Opportunity Act (AGOA), a legal regimen underpinning the Africa and US trade relationship benefiting the former's non-reciprocal preferential exports into America. This is to align with the WTO's reciprocity stipulations given Africa's economic ascendancy. This dissertation argues that, strictly speaking, the non-reciprocity benefits offered Africa by AGOA, WTO and others do not contribute significantly to the structural transformation of Africa to competitively industrialise.

[113] The NEPAD Democratic Framework and neo-liberalism (NEPAD 2001; Mucavele 2006)

Since the slowdown and hiatus of the WTO multilateral trade negotiations, a profound upsurge and proliferation on mega-regional trade agreements (MRTAs) is in the ascendancy. This is continually defining new trade rules and paradigm shifts regionally and globally by e-commerce a subset of ICTs and the 4IR. The MRTAs include: The Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP) between the EU and the USA; the Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP) comprising the USA and Pacific Rim countries; the Regional Comprehensive Economic Partnership (RCEP) covering the Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN) covered by China, India and others (Financial Times 2017; Reuters 2017).

Implications for Africa against this regional and global dynamism is higher competition, prohibitive standards and erosion of non-reciprocal preferential trade in MRTAs markets resulting in trade diversion. Mevel and Mathieu (2016) argue that Africa's net exports would approximately fall by US$ 3 billion (about 0.3 per cent) in 2022 in its global market share. The ongoing MRTAs are forging new standards implicitly of global multilateralism and this might side-line and further marginalise Africa with a new regimen of competition policy and protocols (Lawrence 1996; Melendez-Ortiz 2014 and Baldwin 2014b).

6.3 Key Frameworks of NEPAD

The key frameworks of NEPAD of "peace and security governance, economic and regional governance and political and democratic governance" are inextricably intertwined and reinforce each other. The three frameworks enable Africa to take responsibility to influence both endogenous and exogenous dynamics to realise its aims and objectives towards development. This resonated with Wiseman Nkuhlu's assertion of Africa taking responsibility for its development when he said that: "We accept that as African leaders we have not been accountable to the African people over the years and that we also share responsibility for the wars in the continent, for the poverty over the years, but that the time has come for things to change."[114]

6.3.1 Peace and Security Governance

The NEPAD Initial Action Plan by the AU in Durban, South Africa, in July 2002 endorsed "peace and security governance" as critical and imperative to create an enabling environment conducive to pursuit of socio-economic development in Africa. As part of a three-pronged strategy, peace and security, governance will provide for sustainable development by unlocking investment capital both local and foreign. In this regard, the AU Summit adopted a protocol establishing a Peace and Security Council (PSC).

[114] Wiseman Nkuhlu, "Keynote Lecture," in Southern African Regional Poverty Network (SARPN) and Human Science Research Council, "Can Africa halve its poverty by 2015? The challenge to the NEPAD" (Pretoria, April 4 2002): 6-7

The Council is the collective security mechanism for the continent and responds timeously to conflict and crises.[115] The PSC in conjunction with the chairperson of the AUC can institute sanctions whenever an unconstitutional change of government takes place in a member state. For example, in the following countries, the PSC has exercised its sanction against UCG: Guinea Bissau after two coups in 2009 and 2012; Guinea after a coup in December 2008; Niger after a coup in March 2010; and Burkina Faso after a coup in 2015. Constitutional governments and democracy were reinstated successfully within the ECOWAS region.

Cilliers (2004:25) also argues that peace and security governance is now broadly defined and involves non-state actors such as civil society groups. Security, he explains further, is no longer about territorial integrity and national sovereignty, but public participation in all facets of developments underpinned by transparency and accountability within the security sector reform (SSR).

The AU and all its organs, including the PSC, suffer from the same malaise of none or late member-state contributions, as was the case with the LPA. Over 90 per cent of the AU budget is foreign donor-funded and this affects its independence and the PSC's operational effectiveness in conflict prevention, management and peacebuilding (Nwonwu 2006:10). This chapter argues that the continuing conflicts in the Sudan, Somalia, Ethiopia and the Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC) result from Africa being under-resourced to effectively engender a sustainable culture of peace and security governance. Nwonwu (2006:10) argues therefore that against this background, NEPAD looks to foreign partners like the EU and NATO for funding. This chapter further argues that as much as a semblance of peace and democracy has somewhat taken root in Africa its lack of independent funding compromises its policy formulation and implementation to the dictates of the global north governments.[116]

As a result, NEPAD has been interpreted differently by varied categories of people: Its critics see it as outward and externally-oriented, lacking in policy independence. Its supporters liken it to its antecedent predecessor − the LPA edifice. This chapter, however, takes the position that it is an eclectic agglomeration of both internal and external, but tilted more to the latter as it has empirically demonstrated its lack of independence and inertia towards all conflicts in Africa. The March 2011 Libyan crisis serves as an illustration where the AU was ignored and side-lined by the global north NATO in its own backyard.[117]

[115] See African Union (2002) for PSC.

[116] The European Union and the US have assisted ECOWAS in its peace-keeping operations in the region. Western partners have given assistance to South Africa in its peace initiatives in Burundi and the DRC (Akokpari 2005:4-5)

[117] See variously, Adedeji, "NEPAD: a view from the African trenches," Patrick Bond (ed.), "The New Partnership for Africa's Development: An annotated critique: (South Africa: Alternative Information and Development Centre (AIDC), 2002; BOND,

The AU's NEPAD's reliance on Western donor support has forced it to gravitate to the West's neoliberal sphere characterised by a democratic deregulated free enterprise market space, with the separation of powers and the rule of law to protect individual rights and private poverty. Drawing on the 2011 Libyan crisis, this chapter reiterates its argument that the AU has been ineffective in fulfilling its peace and security governance mandate.

The AU did not carry over lessons learnt from the 2011 Libyan crisis, because in January 2013 two years after the Libya debacle, a French military intervention saved the legitimate government of Mali. This further exposed the inability of the AU to handle crisis in its own territory.

6.3.2 Economic and Regional Governance

Similar to the LPA, the primary objectives of NEPAD are to eliminate endemic underdevelopment and poverty. It seeks to bring about competitive human resources training and development that will stimulate complementarities in factor endowments and a Gross Domestic Product (GDP) of 7 per cent that will be coordinated with the continent's population growth. A sustainable peace and security governance will help to unlock and hopefully attract both local and foreign direct productive investments, imperative to modernising structural economic design to be globally competitive (NEPAD 2002: paragraph 153). The hitherto ongoing unfavourable terms of trade that have consigned Africa since colonialism and neo-colonialism as an extractive primary resource appendage of the global north encourages financial speculation and resource outflow (Ibid.: paragraph 34). Given the primacy and hegemony of Western institutions such as the WTO, UNSC, NATO and BWIs, this dissertation argues that Africa will be able to muster investment capital both local and foreign to replicate and rival both the global north and China.

Some anti-globalisation scholars have criticised NEPAD's gravitation towards embracing neoliberalism and globalisation. These sceptics argue that Africa's benefits from neoliberalism and globalisation reinforce the rent-seeking and neo-patrimonial structures within the African post-colonial state, thereby depleting the natural resources and polluting the environment without any structural benefit for the greater population (Bond 2003; Onimode et al 2004; Taylor 2006).[118] NEPAD has also recognised the invidious debt-trap position of over US$220 billion that militates against Africa's socio-economic development.

"Africa and the G8: Whose development? What partnership? In http://aidc.org.uk/networker/february 17/g8.html; Keet, "The NEPAD and the African Union," pp.22-23.

[118] The oil-rich Niger Delta in Nigeria benefits the comprador ruling class on behalf of Multinational Corporations that possess their non-transferrable patent technologies and services protected under the 1995 WTO regimen. The oil extraction has resulted in environmental degradation and livelihood, human rights abuses and inequitable resource allocation(Dare 2001:14)

Africa's debt-servicing amounting to approximately US$14 billion annually from its foreign export earnings is a structural impediment that keeps it underdeveloped. The debt instrument constitutes BWI's conditionality for any PRSP loans advancement and balance of payment support. This translates into miniscule debt relief for heavily indebted poor countries (HIPC) in the short term, but does not contribute to long-term sustainable structural and productive development (Zulu 2004:5).[119]

This chapter asserts that the debt system is a pivotal component of the neoliberal dominated foreign exchange control mechanism and that NEPAD under the aegis of the AU does not challenge the illegitimate nature of this debt. The debt was incurred by slave trade, colonialism, neo-colonialism, despotic and unrepresentative post-colonial governments. Against this background, NEPAD has positioned Africa to participate meaningfully in the global economy by competing and timeously taking advantage of opportunities presented by globalisation, thus, it states:

> The New Partnership for Africa's Development is a pledge by African leaders, based on a common vision and a firm and shared conviction, that they have a pressing duty to eradicate poverty and to place their countries, both individually and collectively, on a path of sustainable growth and development, and at the same time to participate actively in the world economy and body politic. The programme is anchored in the determination of Africans to extricate themselves and the continent from the malaise of underdevelopment and exclusion in a globalising world. The poverty and backwardness of Africa stand in stark contrast to the prosperity of the developed world.[120]

Similar to the LPA, NEPAD recognises the imperative of intra-regional economic development, given the small and fragmented unattractive nature of Africa's economies towards long-term sustainable development. Tables 4 and 5 show the eight RECs as of 2016 that are now the AU pillars and building blocks towards the AEC. NEPAD envisages that these RECs will substitute the small and fragmented nature of Africa's economy and that they are necessary for achieving economic growth and sustainable development through improved global competitiveness (NEPAD 2001). These RECs must continue to be strengthened to structurally redesign Africa's economy (Ibid. paragraph 94 and 191). NEPAD is not ideologically dogmatic and inflexible, but attempts to chart new pragmatic ways for Africa to do business in the global economy beneficially.

[119] Africa Action, 2006. Campaign to cancel Africa's debt, see http://www.africaaction.org/campaign_new/debt.php on 20 February 2019.
[120] See AU, "NEPAD 2001." Introduction, paragraphs 1 and 2.

In this regard, NEPAD unlike the LPA, assesses both the endogenous and exogenous factors of the global economy that militate against its full and effective participation.

Table 4 : Intra-African Regional Integration

Commented [E12]: Tables should have titles.

REC	Average overall score on REC Integration
CEN-SAD	0.395
COMESA	0.415
EAC	0.540
ECCAS	0.454
ECOWAS	0.509
IGAD	0.457
SADC	0.531
UMA	0.459

Source: Africa Regional Integration Report (2016) average REC scores on Regional Integration stand at 0.470 on a scale of zero (low) to one (high). Average Regional Integration scores for the eight RECs stand at below half of the scale from 0-1, showing that overall integration in the regions could significantly progress.

Commented [E13]: Incomplete source.

Table 5: Degree of Donor Dependency by REC and the AU (%)

Degree of donor dependency by REC and the AU (%)

Entity	Percentage of budget (for available budgets)
IGAD	90
SADC	79
COMESA	78
EAC	65
ECOWAS	N/A—though largely self-funded by 0.5% ECOWAS levy on imports into ECOWAS
AU	44

Source: ECDPM (2016)

The AU and NEPAD continue to formulate and implement self-financing strategies and outcomes in order to be self-reliant and globally competitive. The AU Assembly adopted the AU's 0.2 per cent levy on all eligible imported goods into the continent to finance its projects in July 2016 in Kigali, Rwanda. This would vest full membership in member states, bring about budgetary sustainability and predictability (AU 2016a). The AU's total budget in 2016 amounted to US$417million and only 44 per cent was provided by the member states, with 56 per cent from international donors such as the EU, China, USA and the WB (AU 2015). The 0.2 per cent import levy is intended to full-fund the AU's projects. However, on 7 December 2016 at the General Council of the WTO, the issue of the AU's 0.2 per cent levy on imported goods was raised by the USA and Japan. It was highlighted that the levy's implementation would be contrary and inconsistent to the WTO agreement and the Most Favoured Nation (MFN) principle (WTO 2017). First, as argued by the USA and Japan the levy imposed on imported goods to Africa would discriminate WTO members outside Africa, while African WTO members would not be affected by the levy.

This would be incompatible with Article I of the GATT on MFN treatment. All WTO members are to be treated equally (WTO 2017). In response, the AU has policy options within the WTO legal regimen to counter the USA's inconsistency charge and the implied discriminatory 0.2 per cent levy on imports to Africa. In accordance with Article(XII) of the Marrakesh Agreement, Africa may apply for a waiver in order to implement the 0.2 per cent on imports to Africa. Its motivation as the world's least developed region and the use of the levy revenue for peace, security and development initiatives would make a waiver highly probable.

Commented [E14]: Number?

Counter measures in curbing illicit financial flows out of Africa are continually and robustly administered by NEPAD. The ECA estimates that Africa loses as much as US$50billion annually, twice what it receives in donor foreign funds (ECA 2015; AU 2015). Among other remedial measures, prudent capital account controls are imperative to mitigate spaces conducive to speculative capital and unfavourable exchange rate policies. Global best practices in TNCs and their full disclosure, tax information and resident countries of operations would globally standardise best practices in financial systems, thus addressing corrupt transfer pricing, trade under-invoicing and tax avoidance and evasion. Ongoing training and upskilling in regional projects would engender savings, and bring about cost-effectiveness and higher margins of productivity and efficiencies. As regional programmes may affect countries differently, this therefore mismatches prioritisations to multi-country trade-related barriers. Coordinated interventions and policy deliverables with compensation for revenue loss are imperative. This is contributed to countries at different developmental levels, as the process of variable geometry can sequentially align them to the AfCFTA's continental policies. As a result, Aid-for-Trade is more effective where standards are equivalent intra-regionally to boost AfCFTA (IEG 2011; World Bank 2011; UNCTAD 2013; Dube 2016).

6.3.3 Political and Democratic Governance

A distinguishing key feature of NEPAD has been taking responsibility and ownership of Africa's development and finding African solutions to African problems (Landsberg 2008; Dersso 2012a:8 and Kasaija 2012:127). Ronald Kempe Hope has argued ”ownership of policy reforms matters because it directly affects programme acceptance and implementation.”[121]

This is reflective of the APRM (APRM-Tables 6 and 7) designed to monitor and assess the progress made by African countries in meeting their commitments and achieving good governance and sustainable development.

[121] Ronald Kempe Hope, "From crisis to renewal: Towards a successful implementation of the New Partnership for Africa's Development," African Affairs, 101 (2002): 396

Table 6: Accession Response to the APRM

ACCESSION RESPONSE TO THE APRM

The accession response to the voluntary peer review process from March 2003 to December 2004 is reflected in the exhibit below.

Exhibit 24.1: Countries that have acceded to the APRM Treaty

No.	COUNTRY	DATE OF SIGNATURE OF MOU
1	Algeria	09 March 2003
2	Burkina Faso	09 March 2003
3	Cameroon	03 April 2003
4	Republic of Congo	09 March 2003
5	Ethiopia	09 March 2003
6	Gabon	14 April 2003
7	Ghana	09 March 2003
8	Kenya	09 March 2003
9	Mali	28 May 2003
10	Mauritius	09 July 2003
11	Mozambique	09 March 2003
12	Nigeria	09 March 2003
13	Rwanda	09 March 2003
14	Senegal	09 March 2003
15	South Africa	09 March 2003
16	Uganda	09 March 2003
17	Egypt	09 March 2004
18	Benin	31 March 2004
19	Malawi	08 July 2004
20	Lesotho	08 July 2004
21	Tanzania	08 July 2004
22	Angola	08 July 2004
23	Sierra Leone	08 July 2004
24	Zambia	08 July 2004

Source: NEPAD Secretariat: APRM Officer, Mufor Atanga. January 2005

Table 7: APRM Standards and Codes for Economic Governance and Management

APRM standards and codes for economic governance and management

Function/theme	Standards and codes[14]
Membership of the AU and economic institutions	• Constitutive Act of the AU (2000). • NEPAD framework document (2001).
Regional integration	• Abuja Treaty Establishing the African Economic Community (1991). • Relevant treaties on regional and economic co-operation.
Corruption and other crimes	• AU Conventions on Preventing and Combating Corruption. • UN Convention Against Corruption. • UN Convention Against Transnational Organised Crime. • International Convention for the Suppression of the Financing of Terrorism.
Fiscal transparency and accountability	• Code of Good Practices on Fiscal Transparency.* • Guidelines for Public Debt Management.* • Best Practices for Budget Transparency.*
Monetary transparency	• Code of Good Practices on Transparency in Monetary and Financial Affairs.*
Financial and banking transparency and accountability	• Core Principles for Effective Banking Supervision. • Core Principles for Security and Insurance Supervision and Regulations.* • Core Principles for Systemically Important Payment Systems.*
International accounting standards	• International Accounting Standards.* • International Standards in Auditing.*
Corporate governance	• Principles of Corporate Governance (international and national).*

* Also included under corporate governance

Source: Nepad Secretariat: APRM Officer, Mufor Atanga. January 2005

This is against the backdrop of the past provision of the OAU "in the non-interference of internal affairs of a sovereign state". The APRM is an innovative governance instrument targeted at domestic issues and "presents opportunities for strengthening democracy to ensure that the basis of governance transcends the narrow confines of personal rule, patron-client relations or ethno-religious politics" (Akokpari 2004:253; Hope 2005:289; Mathoho 2003:1). Submission to the APRM review process is "voluntary" and to date it has a membership of 39 member states.

The peer review is done by a seven-member Independent Panel of Eminent Persons (IPEP), which conducts countries through the various stages of the review process that entails commitment to good governance, political stability, economic growth and sustainable development (NEPAD 2003).[122] Just like the LPA, the APRM is devoid of a non-compliance sanction provision and this institutional weakness is worsened in that its membership is voluntary and this opens space for free-riding without constitutional obligation. This major limiting factor has been the bane of all Africa's institutional reforms even under the aegis of the new millennium AU (Akokpari 2005:6). Another contending school of thought supports the voluntary membership by African countries given the duplicity and double standards applied by donor governments. Bekoe and Landsberg (2002:2) express the fears that with Western governments, given the Zimbabwe Democracy Economic Act as punitive sanctions against Zimbabwe, the APRM might be used selectively to punish non-compliance of particular declared pariah countries. A parallel horizontal non-state actor activism by civil society organisations continues to grow and influence all manner of political and democratic governance, helping in policy formulation and its implementation in contrast to state-centric LPA initiatives (Verwey 2005:20).

6.3.4 A Comparative Analysis of NEPAD's Three Key Frameworks in Relation to the 1980 LPA

Having reviewed NEPAD's three key frameworks, this section conducts a comparative analysis of NEPAD vis-a-vis the 1980 LPA. It does so first by assessing how NEPADs' aforementioned governance reforms help in achieving African countries' long-term development goals in contrast to the LPA's failure. Second, this section compares voluntary-based APRM with LPA's "non-interference in the internal affairs of a sovereign member state" in order to assess the extent to which African governments can enforce compliance to regionally agreed governance norms and standards in the absence of a non-compliance sanction.

The literature highlights the continued failure and limits of internal institutions to sanction compliance and cite the examples in the ECOWAS region where the French military is often used to restore and maintain peace, in the Sudan and Somalia, the AU peacekeeping forces have to rely on the logistical and budgetary support of global north countries.[123] The constructivist and causal framework will examine the evidence of the prevalence of democracy and whether it has resulted in improved peacebuilding and socio-economic development on the continent as compared to the LPA.

[122] The IPEP consists of between five and seven members with at least one from the AU's major sub-region. All members of the IPEP are appointed by the Heads of State and Government in Committee. The African Development Bank and the UNECA prepare reports of the findings of the peer review and discuss a country's draft report before submitting to the IPEP. After examination and analysis by the IPEP it is submitted to HSGIC. The HSGIC takes ownership of the peer review reports submitted by the IPEP (UNECA 2002:9-10; Mathoho 2003:3)

[123] Collier, "Africa's external relations" pp. 339-356; Collier and Gunning, "Restraint, cooperation and conditionality."; Diamond, "Promoting real reform," pp. 278-285.

With the launching of the AfCFTA on 21 March 2018, in Kigali, Rwanda, and its ratification on 30 May 2019 in Nigeria, the pursuit of the AEC as envisioned by the 1991 Abuja Treaty is incrementally gaining traction. Attendant issues are being discussed, such as, annexes on: trade in goods protocol; trade in services protocol; dispute settlement mechanism protocol; tariff liberalisation modalities on sensitive goods; and an exclusion list for protection of infant and strategic industries. Thereafter phase two negotiations will commence on investments, competition and intellectual property rights. An action tool measuring Africa's progress towards Agenda 2063 is underscored by the APRM (APRM Tables 15 and 16) and Africa's Regional Integration Index among others (Mokeona 2003). For the first time and comparatively different from the OAU's LPA/ABUJA the programmes under AU-NEPAD are predicated on both quantitative and qualitative databases for informed planning, implementation, monitoring and evaluation. The APRM as an AU monitoring instrument was created under the AU PSC, adopted by the Heads of State and Government Interim Committee (HSGIC) at the Durban Summit in July 2002. The APRM focuses on monitoring and evaluating: political and governance issues; economic governance and management; corporate governance; and socio-economic development. The first APRM Review Mission was in Ghana on 27 May 2004 and this encouraged other African countries to join on a voluntary basis accounting for more than 50 per cent of the AU's member states (Stals 2004; Sunde 2004; Rensburg 2004). The APRM had been functional for 15 years on 9 March 2018 and continues on its monitoring and evaluation continental mandate. Parallel to the APRM is Africa's Regional Integration Index, that came into force in 2016. It equally underscores intra-African integration measurement, driven by its RECs towards an AEC. This monitoring and evaluation of intra-African trade is imperative to locate gaps and weaknesses and therefore intervene remedially to deepen intra-African integration in all its facets.

The ECA (2006) observes that South Africa acts as a strong engine for intra-continental trade and has the largest share of intra-African imports of 11.8 per cent. Intra-African trade is dominated by Egypt, Kenya, Ivory Coast and South Africa that account for 62.3 per cent of total intra-African exports. South Africa alone accounts for half of that followed by Nigeria (IMF 2011). Further, in pursuit of the AfCFTA, continuous policy formulation that supports monitoring and evaluation instruments such as the Africa Regional Integration Index and the APRM is imperative. The CGE will complement other monitoring and evaluative devices enabling an integrated predictive evaluation of all Africa's economic sectors within the global economy. This ex-post and ex-ante quantitative and statistical tool under NEPAD underscores its continental planning, monitoring and evaluation of programmes and projects that did not inform LPA and the Abuja Treaty.

The CGE approach as a component of both industrial and trade policy formulation instrument factors a comprehensive economy-wide resources constraints and spill-over effects across markets for all goods and services. The CGE ex-post and ex-ante approach will assist the African economic integration project by taking account of the comprehensive flow of income in the continental economy from:

- Income generation through productive activities.
- Primary distribution of that income to workers, owners of productive capital, and recipients of the proceeds from factor endowments.
- The redistribution of that wealth through complementary and expansionary monetary and fiscal policies in order to stimulate and develop Africa's economy to be globally competitive.

The policy formulation tools will enable a consistent integrated predictive evaluation of Africa's multi-country, multi-sectoral production and employment impact (Willenbockel 2004: 1065; Willenbockel 2013). Aggregate income and welfare gains and how eliminating trade-barriers will improve Africa's global terms of trade. The rationalisation and harmonisation of multi-country economic systems will encourage competitive RVCs. As Africa's integration project is underpinned by the 'new and open regionalism' that trades multilaterally, the analytical framework used in this thesis is an integrative meta-theory framework of constructivism, causal, GLOBE-CGE Model and others. This is a global multi-region and multi-sector CGE trade model that studies and analyses data that affects Africa's integration project. The CGE model is intermittently upgraded and calibrated to be coordinated with the ever-transforming global politico and economic variables. For example, the GTAP 8.0 database (Global Trade Analysis Project-CGE Model) released in March 2012 was calibrated to the new GTAP 8.1 database released end of May 2013 (Narayan 2012).

Annually, every new data set provides a detailed representation of the economy-wide structure of production, international trade at a regional and sectoral disaggregated level that affects Africa's integration project. The GTAP 8 combines detailed bilateral trade reflecting economic linkages among world regions with individual country input-output data. This accounts for intersectoral linkages within regions for a given benchmark year; for example, 2007. This data will be inclusive of the 2007-2008 financial global meltdown, the UK's 2016 Brexit from the EU and its impact on multilateral EPAs (Pearson 2017:142-79). In this regard, the GTAP-CGE model is used to generate an updated dynamic forward projection for 2014-2063 inclusive of the AU Agenda 2063. The resulting CGE-GTAP 2014 model serves as the baseline for comparison with the Tripartite Free Trade Area (TFTA) trade liberalisation.

The TFTA consists of the AU's three regional economic communities, thus COMESA-EAC-SADC. A simulation of TFTA tariff liberalisation scenarios with and without trade liberalisation measures will assist in ongoing policy formulation within the AfCFTA, Continental Customs Union (CCU) with a CET, a monetary union with a common single African currency provided by a continental central bank (Cirera, Willenbockel and Laksman 2014:449-471). The GLOBE-CGE model, as a multi-sectoral and macroeconomic policy analytical tool, will underscore the TFTA. The GLOBE-CGE model will distinguish 22 commodity group and production sectors, and 21 geographical regions (Hertel, Narayan, McDougall 2006). Towards AfCFTA programmes will be the comprehensive trade and transport facilitation programme (CTTFP) launched by the TFTA. This will enable ongoing analysis of the reduction of the high transit times and transaction costs along corridors in eastern and southern Africa.

This will enhance infrastructure facilities at border posts, thus establishing integrated border management practices, rationalising and harmonisation of trade and transport regulation effecting economies of scale (Peason 2012). The outcome of these baseline policy formulation processes, of tariffs, sectoral linkages and regional value chains serves as a benchmark for comparison across other RECs.

6.4 NEPAD: Work in Progress - Regional Infrastructure Development

Given the small and fragmented size of African economies, NEPAD has made it imperative to promote regional integration by aggressively bridging the infrastructural gap. Amjadi and Yeats (1995) observe that poor transport and communications infrastructure; deficient maintenance of road network; unreliability of rail transport, power supply and water; are key factors negatively affecting intra-African trade. Limao and Venables (2000) further support this assertion in arguing that a 10 per cent decrease in transport cost could trade volumes by up to 20 per cent.

Currently, Africa is the least integrated continent physically and economically; intra-African imports accounted for only 14 per cent of Africa's total imports in 2013[124], and Africa's share of total global exports was only 3 per cent in 2014[125]. Africa's infrastructure deficit has been adversely affecting integration efforts and stunting growth. Therefore, cross-border infrastructure, particularly transport, energy and water has the potential to boost intra-regional trade and investment and unlock regional comparative advantages (World Bank 2006; AfDB 2010a).

[124] United Nations Conference on Trade and Development (UNCTAD), "Data Centre," http://unctadstat.unctad.org/wds/(accessed 28 February 2019).
[125] WTO, "Statistics Database," http://stat.wto.org/ (accessed 27 February 2019).

The WB's Development Research Group estimates that sub-Saharan Africa could generate approximately US$20 billion annually (US$203 billion over 10 years) through trade-related infrastructure upgrading projects. Against this background, the AU-NEPAD as shown in Table 8 below continues to attract new infrastructure investment for its Programme for Infrastructural Development in Africa (PIDA) continental programme.

Table 8: New Investment Commitments in Africa's Infrastructure by end-2015 by Economic Sector

New investment commitments in Africa's infrastructure by end-2015 by economic sector

Economic sector	Transport	Water	Energy	Information and communications technology	Multi-sector investments	Unallocated investments
Amount ($ billion)	34.7	8.1	34.7	2.5	2.2	1.2
Share of total commitments (per cent)	41.6	9.7	41.6	3.0	2.7	1.4

Source: ICA (2016).

New investment commitments in Africa's infrastructure in 2015 by funder

Funder	Amount committed in 2015 ($)
44 African governments[a]	28.402 billion
China	20.868 billion
Private sector	7.442 billion
ECOWAS Bank for Investment and Development	7 million
World Bank Group	6.039 billion
East Africa Development Bank	5 million
AfDB	4.166 billion
France	2.455 billion
Islamic Development Bank	2.166 billion
Japan	1.768 billion
European Investment Bank	1.414 billion
Germany	1.139 billion
Arab Fund for Economic and Social Development	984 million
Development Bank of Southern Africa	929 million
European Union bodies	897 million
Other European funders	876 million
India	524 million
Brazil	500 million
Saudi Fund for Development	392 million
Banque Ouest Africaine de Développement	352 million
Kuwait Fund for Arab Economic Development	342 million
OPEC Fund for International Development	312 million
United States	307 million
United Kingdom	287 million
International Finance Corporation	246 million
Canada	195 million
Arab Bank for Economic Development in Africa	135 million
Republic of Korea	88 million
Abu Dhabi Fund for Development	81 million
Banque des États de l'Afrique Centrale	55 million

Source: ICA (2016).

Under the aegis of the AU-NEPAD, PIDA, from 2002 to date, continues to statistically record improved FDI flows and investment into Africa's productive supply side, especially in areas of continental infrastructure, integrated hydro-electric energy grid, thermal and solar energy infrastructure, road and air transport, improvement in the blue economy and other trade facilitation measures.

Teravaninthorn and Raballand (2008) highlight the North-South Corridor, an infrastructural initiative, by an intra-regional COMESA, EAC and SADC. This ensures reforms to customs, border management, infrastructure upgrade and maintenance and that all regulatory regimen affecting all processes are properly sequenced. This one-stop border upgraded infrastructural initiative will have the biggest impact on overall transport costs in Southern Africa.

As indicated in Table 4 the Africa Regional Integration Index report, the EAC is the top performing REC on regional integration overall. The EAC has higher than average scores across each dimension of regional integration: trade integration dimension; regional infrastructure dimension; productive integration; free movement of people dimension; and the financial and macroeconomic dimension. Highest scores are on trade integration with an EAC-REC average score of 0.540. Additionally, Kenya and Uganda as EAC members are in the top three contributors to wealth creation in the REC with 39 per cent of regional GDP and 21 per cent of regional GDP, respectively. The creation of the Southern African Power Pool (SAPP) in 1995 by 12 national utilities was a major step for SADC in exploiting the Southern African region's numerous energy resources (SADC 2010).

Table 9 below shows integration among COMESA and SADC and South Africa within SADC represents 61 per cent of regional GDP and is the first of the top performing countries followed by Botswana 2 per cent of regional GDP; Namibia 1.8 per cent of regional GDP; and Zambia 2.5 per cent of regional GDP (ARII 2016:1-10). This has also inspired ECCAS in developing a regional energy market managed by the Central African Power Pool (CAPP). A project is underway from the Inga Dam in the DRC. This approach would be a complementary element in integrating Africa's regions. Drawing from the lessons of SAPP, IGAD and the EAC initiated a cross-border power pool implementing the 400Kv, 1200km Kenya-Ethiopia Interconnection thus supplying power and energy intra-regionally. Within IGAD, Ethiopia, Sudan and Kenya are the principal contributors to wealth creation contributing 29 per cent, 28.5 per cent and 27.7 per cent of regional GDP, respectively.

Table 9: Integration Among Common Market for Eastern and Southern Africa Members

Integration among Common Market for Eastern and Southern Africa members

COMESA	Overall rank	Trade integration	Regional infrastructure	Productive integration	Free movement of persons	Financial and macroeconomic integration
Country	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank
Zambia	1	1	8	3	4	12
Uganda	2	5	15	2	2	6
Kenya	3	4	13	6	4	10
Egypt	4	2	7	1	18	11
Seychelles	5	17	2	10	1	1
Mauritius	6	11	14	12	3	4
Madagascar	7	12	4	4	10	8
Zimbabwe	8	7	10	15	6	9
Rwanda	9	9	16	9	8	5
Democratic Republic of the Congo	10	3	9	14	14	13
Swaziland	11	15	1	7	7	19
Comoros	12	14	6	17	10	2
Burundi	13	13	12	8	13	14
Malawi	14	10	11	11	9	17
Libya	15	6	3	19	19	7
Djibouti	16	19	17	5	12	3
Sudan	17	8	5	18	17	16
Eritrea	18	16	19	13	15	15
Ethiopia	19	18	18	16	16	18

Integration among Southern African Development Community members

SADC	Overall rank	Trade integration	Regional infrastructure	Productive integration	Free movement of persons	Financial and macroeconomic integration
Country	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank	Rank
South Africa	1	1	4	2	6	1
Namibia	2	3	1	12	6	2
Botswana	3	4	2	14	8	3
Swaziland	4	5	5	5	1	8
Zambia	5	2	8	3	3	11
Zimbabwe	6	15	7	1	5	5
Seychelles	7	14	6	9	1	4
Mozambique	8	7	11	4	11	9
Lesotho	9	6	3	15	8	7
Mauritius	10	8	14	11	4	6
United Republic of Tanzania	11	13	15	6	12	13
Madagascar	12	9	13	8	13	10
Malawi	13	10	12	13	8	15
Democratic Republic of the Congo	14	11	9	7	14	12
Angola	15	12	10	10	15	14

Source: *ECA and African Union Commission (2015)*

The EAC has also upgraded intra-regional terminals at Mombasa and Dar es Salaam ports in an East Africa Trade and Transport Facilitation Programme (EATTFP) initiative that harmonises and creates one-stop border posts predicated on similar protocols of automated systems (JICA 2009). Nigeria, a member of ECOWAS, is the first contributor of wealth creation in the region with 75 per cent of regional GDP but does not feature in the top performing countries on regional integration. Instead, within ECOWAS, the Ivory Coast is the top performer on regional integration but only representing 6 per cent of regional GDP (ARII 2016:1-10). The ECOWAS-REC has also synergised its cross-borders systems through the West African Power Pool (WAPP) and the West African Gas Pipeline (WAGP) as its intra-regional energy flagship programmes (UNECA 2010). Given the regional GDP, the difference between Nigeria (75 per cent) and Ivory Coast (6 per cent) within the ECOWAS the latter is the top performer on regional integration. If follows that each country can share and cross-pollinate lessons and insights with other countries regionally and continentally on the areas where they perform strongly (ARII 2016:4-10). By integrating national power systems, WAPP will promote regional energy and harness economies of scale creating an attractive business milieu for both continental and FDIs. Angola and the DRC are principal contributors to wealth creation in ECCAS with 36 per cent and 19 per cent of regional GDP, respectively, but the third contributor to regional GDP is Cameroon in the first place of regional integration. Multiple and overlapping intra-REC membership is being rationalised and streamlined in terms of project delivery. For example, the Central Corridor in East Africa connecting Tanzania (EAC member) to the DRC (ECCAS member); the Northern Corridor connecting Kenya (EAC member) to DRC (ECCAS member) and the Sudan (CEN-SAD member); the North-South Corridor connecting Egypt (CEN-SAD member) to South Africa (SADC member) are all inclusive of the TAZARA railway line Corridor.

The Kenya-Ethiopia and South Sudan Corridor exhibiting multiple and overlapping membership launched the Lamu Port, South Sudan, Ethiopia Transport Corridor (LAPSSET) project on 2 March 2012, that integrates oil pipeline, rail and fibre optic cables infrastructures. This is rationalising, and deepening intra-regional and continental connectivity (AfDB 2010b and 2011a). The COMESA Fund has been factored into the regional integration measures as a revenue loss compensatory fund for affected member states. Burundi and Rwanda have already benefited receiving US$15.1 million and US$6.5 million respectively in anticipation of revenue losses from reduced EAC tariffs in order to create a common external tariff (Teravaninthorn and Raballand 2008; UNCTAD 2009).

Within COMESA, Egypt, with 35 per cent of regional GDP, is the first contributor of wealth creation and is in fourth position on regional integration. Sudan and Libya are, respectively, second and third contributors of wealth creation, but are not top performers (ARII 2016:1-10). Within CEN-SAD, Nigeria has multiple membership in ECOWAS and in the former represents 37 per cent of regional GDP but is not in the top performers of regional integration. The Ivory Coast, both a member of CEN-SAD and ECOWAS, is the top performer on both RECs but only contributing 3 per cent of regional GDP. Lastly, in UMA-REC Algeria contributes 42 per cent of regional GDP but is not a top performer in regional GDP but instead Morocco and Tunisia are ahead in regional integration scores.

Other major infrastructure development programmes that are deepening intra-regional trade and connectivity are:

- COMESA Transport and Communications Strategy and the Priority Investment Plan.
- SADC Infrastructure Master Development Plan.
- The Corridor-based COMESA/EAC/SADC Joint Aid for Trade Programme.
- The EAC Railway Development Masterplan.
- The IGAD Transport, Energy and Water Programme.
- Shire-Zambezi waterway aimed at linking Malawi, Mozambique, Zambia and Zimbabwe.
- SEGANET an interisland high-speed cable link for Indian Ocean Commissions Islands.
- North-South Corridor a joint COMESA-SADC-EAC project.
- The ECCAS, Central African Consensual Transport Master Plan that integrates rail and road transport and water transport around the Great Lake Regions. This will connect the Brazzaville-Kinshasa rail and Road Bridge across the Congo River a joint ECCAS and SADC programme.
- ECOWAS Trans-coastal and Trans-Sahelian key surface transport projects including the Cameroon Transport Facilitation Programme; *Union Economique et Monétaire Ouest Africaine* (UEMOA) Road Infrastructure and Transport Action Programme.

6.4.1. Trade Integration and Facilitation

Abuka (2005), Karingi and Mevel (2012) highlight that the AU's MIP was adopted in Sirte, Libya July 2009 to intervene and fast-track intra-African regional integration on fundamental key points. As demonstrated by the ECA (2004), transport costs are prohibitively high in Africa averaging 14 per cent of value of exports. Rationalised and upgraded transport systems inform the Minimum Integration Programme (MIP) on the backbone of ICTs as the cornerstone of a trade facilitation programme.

Commented [E15]: New acronym, spell out and add to list please.

High-speed networks of statistics availability, one-stop border REC customs and immigration processes with radically minimal red tape. The REC secretariats of COMESA, EAC and IGAD are reaping economies of scale due to integrated auto-systems, improved and upgraded transport facilitation systems as shown in Table 10 below.[126] The African Infrastructure Development Index (AIDI) compiled by the African Development Bank (AfDB), shows overall progress between 2000 and 2018 (AfDB 2018). The AIDI covers four sectors: transport, electricity, information and communication technology, and water and sanitation. The most rapid progress has occurred in sub-Saharan Africa's low-income countries.[127] The harmonising of intra-regional systems has reduced transaction costs, impacted savings and efficiencies; evident in greater turnaround times and better reflecting balance sheets. ICTs are availing real-time knowledge such as business statistics, data processing, risk analysis profiling and measurement and this is forging not only intra-African connectivity but global as well. Intergovernmental databases are converged and speedily available such as the UNCTAD, WB, IMF, WTO, World Customs Organisation (WCO) and the World Health Organisation (WHO). Land-locked countries such as Botswana, Lesotho and Swaziland are part of the RVC integrated in specialisation with the South African industrial base and leveraging on economies of scale (UNECA 2017).

[126] See Pearson, M. 2012. Trade Facilitation in the COMESA-EAC-SADC Tripartite Free Trade Area. T. Hartzenberg et al, The Tripartite Free Trade Area: Towards a New African Integration Paradigm? Trade Law Centre for Southern Africa: Stellenbosch, 142-79.

[127] See AfDB, "The Africa Infrastructure Development Index (AIDI)," May 2013, http://www.afdb.org/Docunments/Publications. Pp1-3. Accessed 26 February 2019.

Table 10: Transport Facilitation Measures Undertaken by Regional Economic Communities

Transport facilitation measures undertaken by regional economic communities

Issue	East Africa (EAC/ COMESA)	Southern Africa (SADC)	West Africa (ECOWAS)
Vehicle load and dimensions control (axle load and gross vehicle mass (GVM) limits)	Yes	Yes	Yes—Inter-State Road Transport
	Axle load	Axle load	Axle load
	GVM	GVM	GVM
	Weighbridges installed	Weighbridges installed	
Road transit charges	Harmonized among the three regional economic communities		
Carrier licence and transit plates			
Third-party motor insurance	Yellow Card	Yellow Card (of COMESA)	ECOWAS Brown Card scheme (Convention A/P1/5/82) and CIMA Code
Road customs transit declaration document	COMESA Customs Declaration Document	Single Administrative Document	ECOWAS Interstate Road Transit Scheme—Convention A/P4/5/82 and Supplementary Convention A/SP.1/5/90
Road checkpoints	Significant reduction		ECOWAS Interstate Road Transport—Convention A/P.2/5/82
Regional customs bond	Customs Bond Guarantee Scheme, harmonized among the 3 regional economic communities		Customs Agreements on Inter-State Road Transit (TRIE Convention)
One-stop border posts	15 envisaged; 7 under development	Chirundu One-stop border post pilot; other One-stop border post projects in the North-South Corridor	At least 12 envisaged
ICT for vehicle tracking and fleet management			

Note: The only measure adopted by ECCAS is harmonized third-party vehicle insurance (the ECCAS Orange Card).
Source: Valensisi, Lisinge and Karingi (2014); ECA and African Union Commission (2015).

The Automated System for Customs Data and Management (ASYCUDA) and Euro-Trace have improved and rationalised intra-REC's harmonisation of customs, procedures and documents. Across the RECs, standardisation of systems and data collection and analysis is evident. For example, within COMESA, member-states have adopted the Harmonised Commodity Description Coding System (HS). This provides a COMESA customs tariff integration platform and trade statistics nomenclatures. Thus, the HS is the platform for COMESA, common tariff nomenclature and common external tariff (CTN-CET). This automated and harmonised CTTFP has replaced 32 documents to be completed as a one-stop transit border system. All NTBs to trade, in the form of unnecessary red tape, have been eliminated. The Advanced Cargo Information System (ACIS) is an integrated transport logistics management tool that tracks transport equipment and cargo at the COMESA railways, ports and roads. This enables real-time statistics generation and faster turn-around times with spillover and other multiplier effects (UNECA 2017). The ASYCUDA-COMESA system facilitates both intra-African and interregional global trade simultaneously.

When it was introduced in Mauritius, the turn-around time for the process of declaration at the airport improved from 48 hours to 30 minutes (UNECA 2017). Trade facilitation within the RECs is key to competitively improving AfCFTA in infrastructural development, rationalising and synergising cross-border systems and processes (UNECA 2010; AfDB 2010a). The AfDB intermittently and strategically intervenes in REC's skills upgrade and training development; simplifying and harmonising complex customs clearance procedures; eliminating NTBs; using ICTs as a strategic resource; synergising with international business best practices in acceptable standards in quality, accreditation and metrology and standardising sanitary and phyto-sanitary measures (Somer and Luke 2017).

In this regard, SADC has developed a Model Customs Act with CTN and CET, common ROO regulation and common transit regulation. All SADC members migrated to HS in 2007 and are now compliant with the approved SADC-CTN. After NEPAD's creation, the AfDB trade facilitation and infrastructure contribution in 2007 reached US$2.27million, up 88 per cent from 2006. Again, in 2007, AfDB approved five regional projects under NEPAD at a total cost of US$327million, and the NEPAD Special Fund Infrastructure Project for financing seven projects in energy, transport and communications for intra-regional development approved US$4.21billion. In support, the WB has supported intra-regional trade facilitation programmes through RECs like ECOWAS (World Bank 2004).

This will enable small and medium sized businesses to engage in regional and international trade with capacitated global financial institutions (UNECA 2016). The institutional capacitation of RECs by the WB will enhance and harmonise compilation of data on investment and capital flows by stabilising macroeconomic regimes and harmonising intra-African exchange rates as in standardising the recording of FDI transactions. Standardisation and categorisation of investments will be through exchange of shares between investors and acquired firms or investment from indirect sources; government bonds and loans; overseas development assistance and upgrading the skills of statistical data compilers (UNCTAD 2011). There is still a greater demand for ongoing trade facilitation programmes to rationalise and improve intra-Africa trade. This is against the asymmetries whereby African countries are still importing the same products that other African countries are exporting to the rest of the world. The outside sourcing of products from Africa that are available in Africa's RECs suggests that more effort in intra-African trade facilitation programmes must be exerted to boost intra-African trade potential. The adoption of the MIP within a variable geometry system demonstrates Africa's urgency and seriousness in pursuing intra-regional trade. There are ongoing infrastructural development trade-facilitation interventions towards achieving the AEC. The quantitative analysis and delineation as statistically demonstrated by the above Tables calls to robust intra-African trade.

The deepening of an AfCFTA envisages static effects on the continental allocation of resources and factors of production in trade creation and trade diversion within the regional and global value chains (Viner 1950; Baier and Bergstrand 2007:72-95; ECA 2015). Trade creation would entail increased level of trade from the elimination of trade barriers within the AfCFTA. This opens up opportunities for comparative advantage for member states in the optimal use of the means of production and is welfare enhancing. This aspect of inclusivity of economic development is one of the main aspirations of Agenda 2063 (Mevel and Karingi 2012).

Trade diversion between AfCFTA member states will replace trade with third party countries not party to the AfCFTA and this will contribute to Africa's industrialisation and continental exports within the AfCFTA. Additional gains as hypothesised for the AfCFTA:

- Amiti and Konings (2007), Estevadeordal and Taylor (2013) allude to cost effective access of productive inputs and intermediary goods from other African countries. This enables efficient and competitive specialisation within a regional value chain at greater economies of scale provided within an AfCFTA regime.
- Improved consumer welfare due to proximity and accessibility to cheaper products and services from AfCFTA (Broda ad Weinstein 2004).
- The AfCFTA will also help eliminate challenges associated with multiple and overlapping trade agreements (Krueger and Bhagwat 1995). This will enhance continental food security thus mitigating productivity shocks induced by climate change (Ahmed 2012; Maur and Shepherd 2015).
- The AfCFTA will enable small, medium and large enterprises to compete and this will unlock the competitive pressures, prising open monopolistic and oligopolistic cartels to more competition, impacting transaction costs and other multiplier effects (Melitz 2003; Melitz and Ottaviano 2008).
- The cost to research and development is mitigated as imported inputs and intermediary goods offer economies of scale with a new wide combination of variety (Broad, Greenfield and Weinstein 2006).
- Greater intra-African trade within the AfCFTA will encourage specialisation of production and RVC formation. For example, the South African automobile sector involves sourcing of leather seats from Botswana and fabrics from Lesotho. Such spillovers and multiplier effects within the AfCFTA benefit member states with a comparative disadvantage and reduces the risk of conflict (Cali 2014; Berman 2014; Maystadt 2014:721-749; Rustad 2016:475-484). In this regard intra-African trade within the AfCFTA will comparatively embody a large share of industrially beneficiated, value added goods and services (Bergstrand 2007; Egger 2011; Mevel and Karingi 2013; Chauvin 2016).

6.4.2. Continental and Tariff Revenue Losses

Saygili (2017) argues that a deeper intra-African trade and liberalisation process will produce tariff revenue losses and shocks to some countries[128]. However, with proper pacing, timing and sequencing and flexible compensatory payments to revenue loss, structural developments and adjustments to all intra-regional processes can be effectively managed to extract welfare gains beneficial to all.

This chapter argues that a parallel implementation strategy of the freedom and right of movement, establishment and residence must be put into effect as a compensatory plan, to relocate citizens to RECs that will be gaining more. Economic development and benefits within the AfCFTA must resonate with the greater public and not the elite neo-patrimonial governing networks that have remained Africa's Achilles heel. For example, the DRC receives a large tranche of imports from South Africa and Zambia. Paced and sequenced exclusion lists may provide considerable value in helping the DRC to sequentially soften and ease the tariff revenue impact of AfCFTA. This is an important confidence building measure to ensure a win-win AfCFTA outcome, in which no country is threatened by revenue losses (Gaisford and Leger 2000:100-112; Davidson and Matusz 2000:42-56). Another vulnerable group is Africa's smallholder farmers that represent 53 per cent of Africa's agricultural producers and contribute to continental food security (ILO and UNCTAD 2013). It will be imperative for the AfCFTA to provide a short-, medium- and long-term supportive regulatory regime that promotes the integration of smallholder farmers. The exposure of smallholder farmers to commercial export agro-businesses through RVC of specialised production will avail welfare gains to all within the AfCFTA. For example, they can be supported by simplified continentally automated ROO requirements and other trade facilitation measures that help standardise their sanitary and phyto-sanitary exports and the availability of capital.

The AU's Agenda 2063 has committed to the UN's SDGs of Agenda 2030. Within that framework is to attain gender equality. This is against the background that women as a vulnerable group constitute 70 per cent of informal cross-border traders. They suffer ongoing NTBs of bribery, harassment, confiscation of their goods; because of ignorance of the law and illiteracy (Lesser and Moise-Leeman 2009; Ghils 2013; Mwanabiningo 2015). Chauvin (2016) observes that there are uneven and asymmetrical gains distribution within Africa's REC's Free Trade Agreements.

[128] On Tariff Revenue Losses see UNECA (2012:79).

This unevenness is dependent on a particular gendered trade and tariff structure in each country and its household. With deeper AfCFTA integration, provisions should be made for women's participation to upgrade from lower value subsistence crops to cash crops for export. Factoring in of women to benefit from value addition and commercial export as they are in the majority of society's female-headed homes (UNCTAD 2014; UNDP 2016). According to the International Labour Organisation (ILO) (2016), 60 per cent of Africa's population is aged 24 years or younger. In this regard Africa has the highest birth rate and youth population as shown in Table 11 below.

Table 11: Population by Region 2007-2014

Population by Region 2007-2014

(In thousands; Last column: Average annual growth rate 2008-2014 in percent)

	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	Growth Rate p.a.
Ethiopia	77 718	79 446	81 188	82 950	84 734	86 539	88 356	90 179	2.1
Kenya	37 485	38 455	39 462	40 513	41 610	42 749	43 924	45 121	2.7
Madagascar	18 980	19 546	20 124	20 714	21 315	21 929	22 555	23 196	2.9
Malawi	13 589	14 005	14 442	14 901	15 381	15 883	16 407	16 954	3.2
Mauritius	1 276	1 284	1 292	1 299	1 307	1 314	1 321	1 327	0.6
Mozambique	21 811	22 333	22 859	23 391	23 930	24 475	25 028	25 590	2.3
Rwanda	9 711	10 004	10 311	10 624	10 943	11 272	11 608	11 950	3.0
Tanzania	41 068	42 268	43 525	44 841	46 218	47 656	49 153	50 705	3.1
Uganda	30 340	31 339	32 368	33 425	34 509	35 621	36 759	37 923	3.2
Zambia	12 055	12 380	12 724	13 089	13 475	13 884	14 315	14 768	2.9
Zimbabwe	12 481	12 452	12 474	12 571	12 754	13 014	13 328	13 665	1.3
OEastAfrica	**54 483**	**55 944**	**57 421**	**58 898**	**60 369**	**61 836**	**63 303**	**64 781**	2.5
Burundi	7 708	7 943	8 171	8 383	8 575	8 749	8 911	9 069	2.4
Comoros	679	697	716	735	754	773	793	813	2.6
Djibouti	839	856	872	889	906	923	940	958	1.9
Eritrea	4 799	4 948	5 098	5 254	5 415	5 581	5 748	5 915	3.0
Seychelles	85	86	86	87	87	87	87	88	0.4
Sudan	40 374	41 415	42 478	43 552	44 632	45 722	46 823	47 939	2.5
Botswana	1 928	1 955	1 982	2 007	2 031	2 053	2 075	2 095	1.2
Namibia	2 159	2 200	2 242	2 283	2 324	2 364	2 404	2 444	1.8
SouthAfrica	48 842	49 319	49 752	50 133	50 460	50 738	50 981	51 207	0.7
OSACU	**3 239**	**3 278**	**3 318**	**3 357**	**3 397**	**3 437**	**3 477**	**3 517**	1.2
Lesotho	2 106	2 127	2 149	2 171	2 194	2 217	2 240	2 263	1.0
Swaziland	1 133	1 150	1 168	1 186	1 203	1 220	1 237	1 254	1.5
SCAfrica	**78 298**	**80 513**	**82 759**	**85 048**	**87 376**	**89 738**	**92 134**	**94 566**	2.7
Angola	17 525	18 038	18 555	19 082	19 618	20 163	20 714	21 275	2.8
DR Congo	60 772	62 475	64 204	65 966	67 758	69 575	71 420	73 291	2.7
Libya	6 023	6 150	6 263	6 355	6 423	6 469	6 506	6 548	1.2
Egypt	76 942	78 323	79 716	81 121	82 537	83 958	85 378	86 788	1.7
Total TFTA	*548 429*	*561 195*	*574 220*	*587 520*	*601 093*	*614 929*	*629 013*	*643 324*	2.3
OAfrica	445 400	456 570	468 012	479 746	491 778	504 099	516 695	529 545	2.5
EU27	494 854	496 868	498 747	500 441	501 915	503 179	504 283	505 309	0.3
RoW	5 288 158	5 342 880	5 397 408	5 451 644	5 505 594	5 559 217	5 612 302	5 664 581	1.0
World	*6 661 637*	*6 739 610*	*6 817 737*	*6 895 889*	*6 974 036*	*7 052 135*	*7 130 014*	*7 207 460*	1.1

Source: United Nations, Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Population Division (2011). World Population Prospects: The 2010 Revision (2011-14: Medium-fertility variant projection).

It is imperative for the AU to leverage this youth dividend by consolidation and reinforcement of robust trade facilitation interventions. This is echoed in the 2007 World Development Report and the AU Roadmap on Harnessing the Demographic dividend through investments in the youth. This includes skills development training, such as the Continental Strategy for Technical Vocation Education and Training; science and technology training; health and well-being; governance, youth rights and empowerment (Innovation Strategy for Africa 2014-24).

An integrated and balanced strategy factoring in both capital- and labour-intensive policies would be inclusive of youth in its job creation and Micro, Small and Medium Enterprises (MSMEs), industrial policy and opportunities. This should be inclusive of youth in ICTs, agriculture and agro-enterprises in value addition RVC that exhibits push and pull factors to turn the youth dividend into a profitable factor of Africa's political economy (Saygili, Peters and Knebel 2017). Member states bring about budgetary sustainability and predictability (AU 2016a). The AU's total budget in 2016 amounted to US$417million and only 44 per cent was provided by the member states, with 56 per cent from international donors such as the EU, China, USA and the WB (AU 2015). The 0.2 per cent import levy is intended to full-fund the AU's projects.

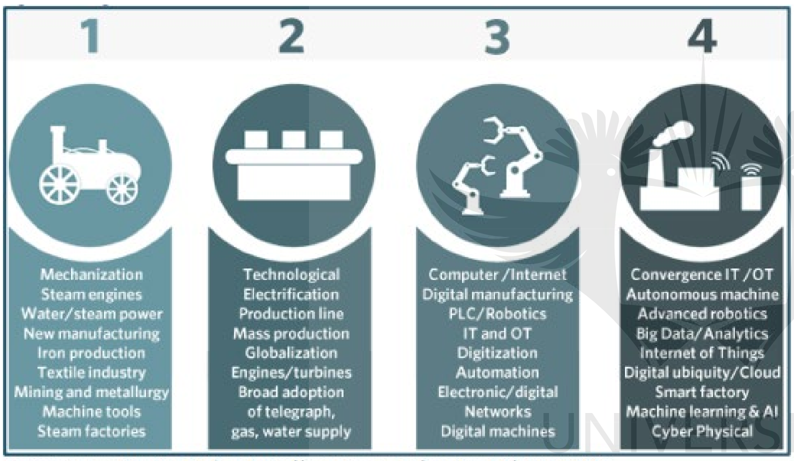
Ongoing training and upskilling in regional projects would engender savings, and bring about cost-effectiveness and higher margins of productivity and efficiencies. Regional programmes may affect countries differently; this therefore mismatches prioritisations to multi-country trade-related barriers. Coordinated interventions and policy deliverables with compensation for revenue loss are imperative. This is contributory to countries at different developmental levels, as the process of variable geometry can sequentially align them to the AfCFTA's continental policies. As a result, Aid-for-Trade is more effective whereby standards are equivalent intra-regionally to boost AfCFTA (IEG 2011; World Bank 2011; UNCTAD 2013; Dube 2016).

6.4.3 Fourth Industrial Revolution (4IR): E-commerce and Integration in a Digitalising Africa

Africa is now digitalising, and the current moment offers a leapfrogging opportunity with far-reaching implications for economic development, integration and structural transformation. Today's technologies such as artificial intelligence, robotics, block chain, drones, internet of things (IoTs), 3D printing, Big Data, and software-enabled industrial platforms indicate the scale and speed at which technology is dynamically transforming all socio-economic sectors. This is a global inseparable environment where individuals straddle digital domains and offline reality with the use of connected technologies.

To reinforce the aforementioned Schwab (2015) asserts that the 4IR is a fusion of technologies that is blurring the lines and interfacing the physical, digital and biological spheres. The speed, velocity, scope and systems impact and interconnectivity have no historical precedent. Every industry in every country that demands a transformation of all systems production, management and governance is affected. Table12 below shows the first industrial revolution that changed people's lives and economies from agrarian and handicraft economy to one of plant and machinery within sector industries. Oil and electricity subsequently underpinned the second industrial revolution with its mass production and consumerism. ICTs then became the hallmark of the third industrial revolution with its interconnectivity of automated production and distribution systems (Miller 2015:3).

Table 12: Stages of Industrial Revolutions



Source: i-scoop. Downloaded from https://www.i-scoop.eu/industry-4-0/ in April 2018.

Period	Transition Period	Energy Resource	Main Technical Achievement	Main Developed Industries	Transport Means
I: 1760-1900	1860-1900	Coal	Steam Engine	Textile, Steel	Train
II: 1900-1960	1940-1960	Oil Electricity	Internal Combustion Engine	Metallurgy, Auto, Machine Building	Train, Car
III: 1960-2000	1980-2000	Nuclear Energy Natural Gas	Computers, Robots	Auto, Chemistry	Car, Plane
IV: 2000-	2000-2010	Green Energies	Internet, 3D Printer, Genetic Engineering	High Tech Industries	Electric Car, Ultra-Fast Train

Source: Prisecaru, P. (2016). "Challenges of the Fourth Industrial Revolution." *Knowledge Horizons. Economics*, 8(1), 57-62. Web https://search-proquest-com.ezproxy.libraries.udmercy.edu:2443/docview/1793552558?accountid=28018.

Against the backdrop of global technology convergences, the AU and its member states have invested in a comprehensive digital transformation strategy to harness comparative advantages and economies of scale to upscale its RVCs to competitively interface with global value chains. Based on the AU Executive Council Decisions related to ICTs[129], ECA Resolution 812-XXXI on the African Information Society Initiative and the Smart Africa Board meeting held on the margins of the 32nd AU Assembly of Heads of State and Government, the AUC undertook to develop a comprehensive Digital Transformation Strategy for Africa (DTSA). This was done in collaboration with the UN ECA, Smart Africa, AUDA-NEPAD, RECs, AfDB, Africa Telecommunications Union, Africa Capacity Building Foundation, International Telecommunication Union and the WB.

The DTSA addresses the objectives of the 4IR within the AfCFTA. The DTSA seeks to converge centripetal processes and systems within AfCFTA frameworks such as the Policy and Regulatory Initiative for Digital Africa (PRIDA), PIDA, the African Union Financial Institutions (AUFIs), the Single African Air Transport Market (SAATM); and the Free Movement of Persons. This will be to support the development of a Digital Single Market for Africa further enhancing integration towards Agenda 2063. E-commerce and digital economy as a constituent of 4IR is already in use in Africa but at uneven levels of development. Table 13 below shows some of the e-commerce platforms operating in Africa. They include Jumia and Konga (Nigeira), Takealot and Bidorbury (South Africa), and Kilimall (Kenya). These platforms bring together African consumers and entrepreneurs and sell goods outside the continent, including from China which dominates cross-border sales (Kaplan 2018). This entails placing and receiving orders over computer networks, using multiple formats and devices, including web and electronic data interchange and the use of personal computers, laptops, tablets and mobile phones (OECD 2011).

Table 13: Examples of Businesses Active in the Different e-Commerce Business Categories

Examples of businesses active in the different e-commerce business categories

	TRADE IN GOODS	TRADE IN SERVICES	TRADE IN GOODS AND SERVICES
Primarily e-commerce-based business model	Platforms for trade in goods, e.g., Jumia, Mall for Africa.	Platforms for trade in services, e.g., LittleCab (transportation), Tuteria (tutoring), Zest Concierge (cleaning services)	Platforms for trade in goods and services, e.g., Farmcrowdy and Livestockwealth (agriculture)
Primarily traditional business model	Online portal of physical stores, e.g., Woodin Fashion	Online portal of physical service providers, e.g., Zenith Bank and Serena Hotels & Resorts	Commodity and worker exchanges

Source: Kaplan (2018)

[129] EX.CL/Dec.739(XXII), EX.CL/Dec.545(XVI), EX.CL/Dec6.613(XVIII), EX.CL/Dec835(XXV), EX.CL/Dec987(XXXII)

The terms e-commerce and digital economy cover both physical and intangible products and services that reach the end user digitally. A well-known example is the M-Pesa mobile money solutions, which first emerged in Kenya to extend services to the previously unbanked (UNCTAD 2017b). Clearly, the digital economy in Africa has leapfrogged and reduced many barriers to entry and has mitigated market concentration costs.

Although market segregation remains due to the languages and specific characteristics of different markets, herein lies one of the many objectives of the Digital Single Market in Africa by 2030 to harmonise standards and systems. The enablement of the coherence of existing and future digital policies and strategies at regional and national level will enhance cooperation between institutions, thus leveraging regional value chains towards Agenda 2063. According to UNCTAD estimates, worldwide e-commerce sales in 2016 reached approximately US$26 trillion, 90 per cent in business-to-business (B2B) e-commerce and 10 per cent in business to consumer (B2C) sales. China, the US and India lead in the global B2C segment. This chapter, therefore, argues that with Africa having the largest youth population by 2050, it is necessary to urgently converge its digital policies to carve a global niche for it in this lucrative global market. Table 14 below of SADC and COMESA as the AU’s RECs affirms and attests to their e-commerce strategy frameworks that continue to inform the DTSA towards Agenda 2063.

Table 14: Summary of the SADC e-Commerce Strategy Framework

Commented [E16]: There are two tables here, why only one number?

Summary of the SADC e-commerce strategy framework

PILLAR	EXAMPLES OF PLANNED ACTIVITIES
Pillar 1: Enable e-commerce environment	• Develop country specific e-commerce strategies. • Harmonize cyber legislation through the identification of best practice legislation in the region. • Set up of a regional label to increase trust and confidence in websites used for e-commerce.
Pillar 2: Develop capacity for e-commerce in each member State	• Engage with various stakeholders including legislators, the financial sector, logistics actors, SMEs, IT companies and end users, including knowledge-sharing platforms that would allow member States to benefit from each other's experiences. • Conduct human development activities.
Pillar 3: Strengthen e-commerce subregional and national infrastructure	• Promote subregional broadband backbones and Internet access points. • Build cost-effective, affordable and secured ICT infrastructure and broadband network. • Deploy ICT infrastructure beyond major cities and towns. • Produce a PPP protocol to support local and external investment in ICT infrastructure. • Elaborate a universal access strategy to connect those who are unconnected. • Establish a regional electronic payment gateway and associated online and mobile payment banking services.
Pillar 4: Institutionalize a framework to implement, evolve and govern the current strategy at regional level	• Establish a SADC observatory for e-commerce with representatives from the various member States to undertake capacity building, support data collection and set up a database. • Establish a structure that would oversee regional dispute resolution relating to e-commerce.

Source: ECA (2010).

Table15:

E-commerce strategies, instruments and initiatives in selected African RECs

REGIONAL GROUP	REGIONAL E-COMMERCE STRATEGY?	REGIONAL LEGISLATIONS/ REGULATIONS	OTHER E-COMMERCE RELATED TOOLS/INSTRUMENTS
COMESA	Yes (e-legislation, e-trade, e-logistics)	Proposed e-legislation Digital signatures etc. Electronic transactions act, Computer misuse Act, Cyber security Act,	Regional payment and settlement system (REPSS)
EAC	No	• Framework for Cyberlaws 2010 • Electronic transaction bill 2014	Operational • Website for reporting and resolving non-tariff barriers • Biometric passport • East African Payment System • Trade Information Portals (REC and countries) Proposed • East Africa Single Customs Territory
ECOWAS	No	Supplementary Acts • Harmonization of policies and the regulatory framework for the ICT sector (2007) • Access and interconnection for ICT sector networks and services (2007) • Legal regime applicable to network operators and service providers (2007) • Universal access/service (2007) • Personal data protection (2010) • Electronic transaction (2010) • Fighting cybercrime (2011)	Operational • Biometric passport Proposed • ECOWAS postal service master plan • ECOWAS customs code • Customs interconnectivity • Digital single windows (regional) • E-certificate ECOWAS rules of origin
SADC	Yes 2010 ICT development strategy and e-SADC strategy framework	Developed • E-commerce/e-transaction model law, data protection model law and the cybercrime model law	Operational • SADC integrated regional electronic settlement system

Source: ECA (2010)

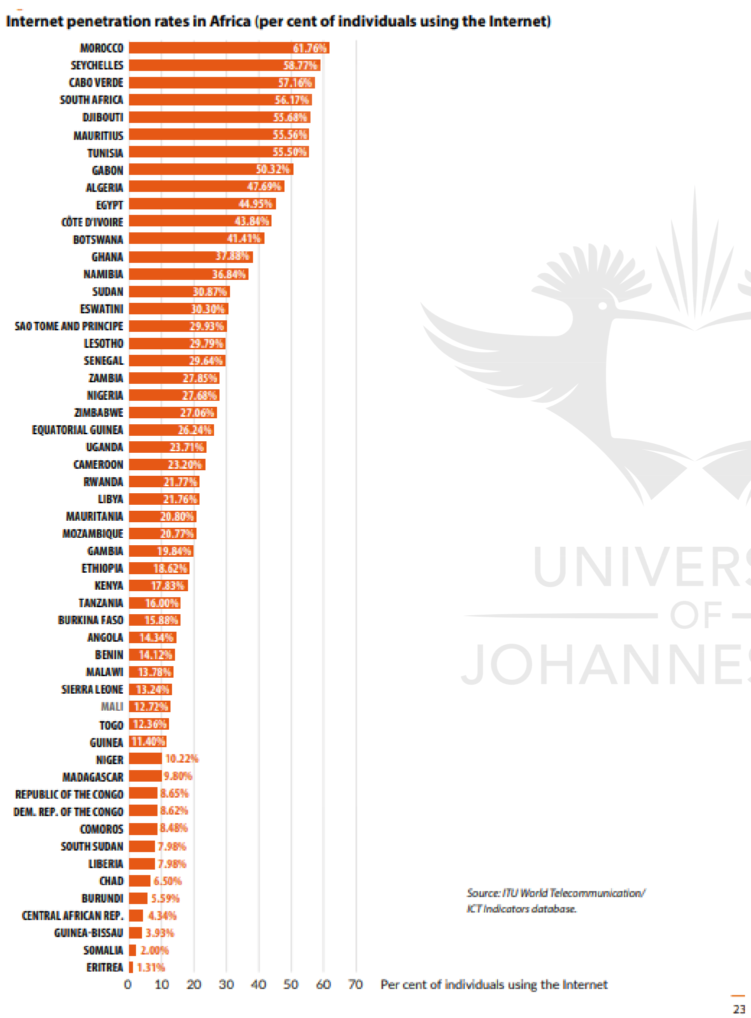
In 2010, SADC developed a comprehensive regional strategy as its members have national ICT strategies based on four converging pillars: legislation; national and sub-regional infrastructure; skills development; payment solutions and data collection as shown in Table 14 above. Further, in 2018, COMESA adopted a digital free trade area (DFTA) to leverage ICT comparative advantages and harness economies of scale in cross-border trade and these include:

- E-trade, a platform for online trade, an e-payment and mobile application for small-scale cross-border traders.
- E-logistics that contributes to trade facilitation systems improving standardisation, harmonisation in logistics and ease of doing business.

- E-legislation that creates an intra-legal environment among member states in order to efficiently expedite e-transactions and e-payments; Kenya's M-Pesa is a case in point. This has also incorporated into the DFTA an electronic certificate of origin (e-CoO) accessible to users through a web browser thus enhancing efficiencies and economies of scale (Hope 2018).

Other RECs do not have comprehensive digital economic strategies, but are endowed with technology-related policies and tools such as biometric passports, telephone roaming free areas and regional payments systems to support cross-border payments and transfers. This chapter, therefore, argues that the SADC and COMESA DFTAs are suitable platforms to further converge and synergise e-commerce interoperability as templates to link its programmes to similar initiatives in the TFTA, the AfCFTA and globally within the WTO protocols. As e-commerce activities are predicated on the use of varied technologies, such as internet services as shown in Table 15 below, cloud and data hosting services of providers governed by regulatory systems across multiple jurisdictions has necessitated convergences of regulations and policies in ICT infrastructure and 4IR. With the ratification of AfCFTA and adoption of various protocols such as the manufacturing and trade policy protocol; the competition protocol; it is imperative that the AfCFTA digital transformation strategy for Africa provides 4IR protocols that are interoperable and standardised.

Table 16: Internet Penetration Rates in Africa (per cent of individuals using the internet)



With increasing internet penetration rates in Africa, its digitalisation is supported by active mobile-broadband subscriptions as shown in Table 16 below. Notwithstanding other challenges besetting Africa like electrification, gender inequality; e-commerce and digitalisation have demonstrated that Africa can leapfrog some of its challenges. This was the case with M-Pesa in Kenya that afforded the unbanked the ability to e-transact nationally and regionally through systems innovation.

The AU has also mainstreamed gender issues specifically to benefit women who have been disadvantaged as shown in Table 17 below by the African countries with gender-disaggregated data for 2019. E-commerce has enhanced women's access to entrepreneurship and markets. The convergence of technologies helps overcome barriers like physical distance, lack of access to networks, limited access to finance and constraining domestic responsibilities. The internet user gender gap is the largest in LDCs, increasing from 29.9 to 32.9 per cent in 2017 (ITU 2017). A gender digital divide is found in each African country with gender-disaggregated data. The leading barriers to mobile ownership include cost, low literacy, low digital skills and safety and security concerns all affecting women (ITU 2017). Under the aegis of the AU, some RECs have taken steps to close the gender digital divide and enhance women's access to digital trade opportunities. Thus far, the AU has demonstrated in its DTSA to adopt the use of e-commerce to deliver gender equality and inclusiveness in order to fulfil the aspirations of Agenda 2063.

Table 17: Active Mobile-Broadband Subscriptions, per 100 Inhabitants (2010-17) per cent of Total Households

Commented [E17]: Two tables why only one number?

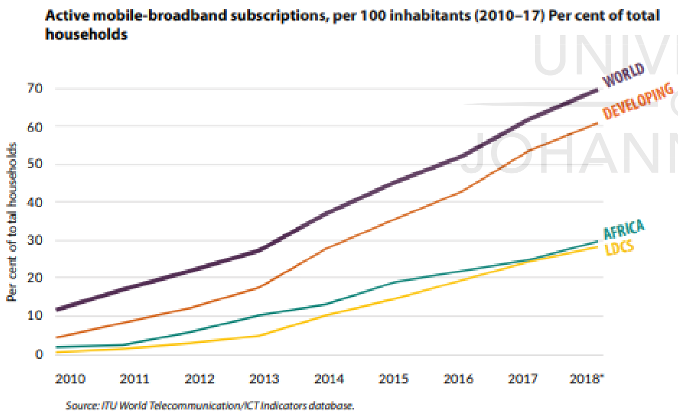


Table 18: Percentage of individuals using Internet, five biggest African economies

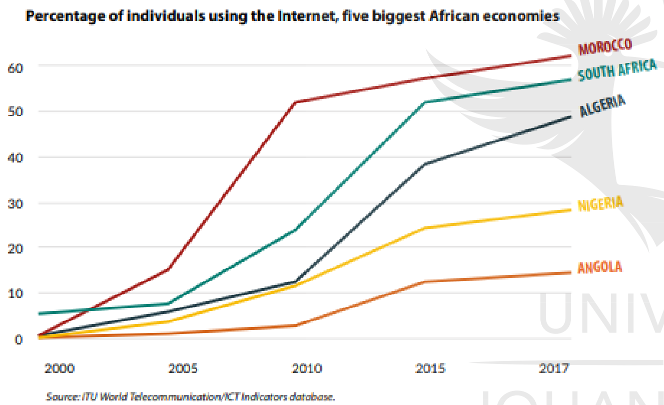
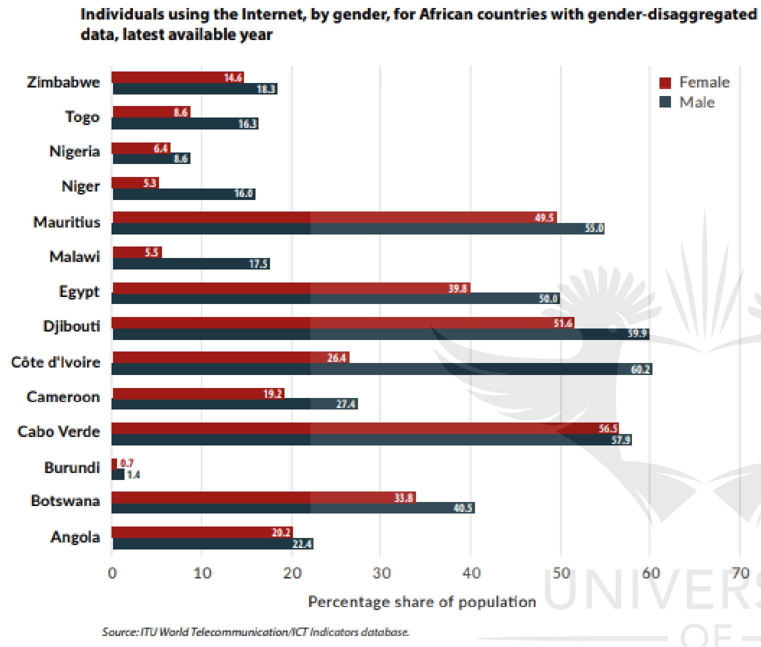


Table 19: Individuals Using the Internet, by Gender, for African Countries with Gender-Disaggregated Data, Latest Available Year



The UNCTAD's B2C e-commerce Index 2018, reflects the process in an online B2C shopping transaction as shown in Table 20 below. This chapter argues that this attests to Africa's gradual and growing capability to proffer its statistics to be compared with the rest of the world. This is proof of Africa's integrated elements relating to web presence of the seller, internet access of users, availability of a payment method such as: credit card, mobile payment, or cash on delivery and the delivery of the product to the customer's home or at a pick-up point. As much as the UNCTAD B2C e-Commerce Index 2018 confirms that Africa is lagging behind the rest of the world, it also attracts both local and foreign investors.

This is because gaps are identifiable, measurable and quantifiable. For example, the regional electronic payments systems that already exist have attracted governments and the private sector to facilitate the interface of national banks. This will reduce the cost and time associated with cross-border payments. In this regard, the Afrexim Bank has proposed a Pan-African payments and settlement platform to enable intra-African trade (UNCTAD 2018i).

Table 20: Regional Values for the UNCTAD B2C e-Commerce Index, 2018

Regional values for the UNCTAD B2C e-commerce index, 2018

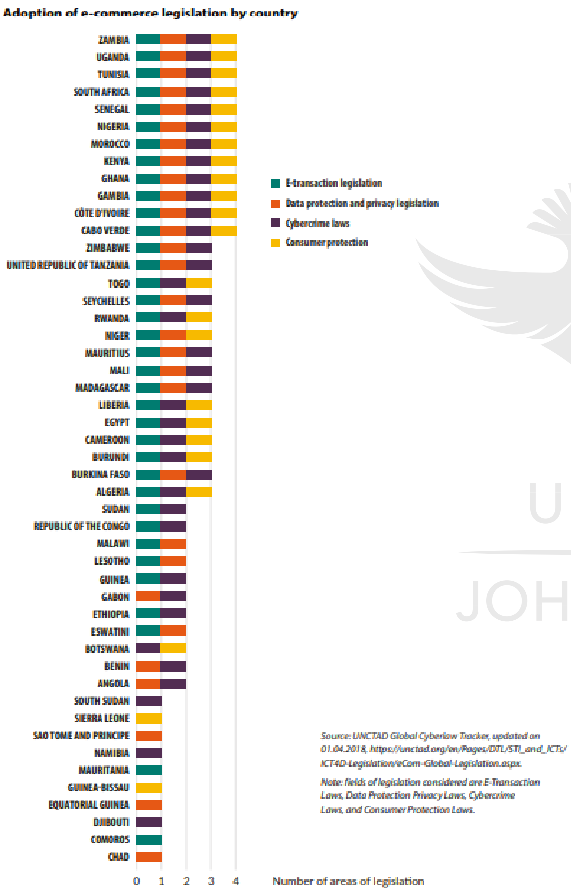
REGION	SHARE OF INDIVIDUALS USING THE INTERNET (2017 OR LATEST)	SHARE OF INDIVIDUALS WITH AN ACCOUNT (15+, 2017 OR LATEST)	SECURE INTERNET SERVICES (NORMALIZED) (2017)	UPU POSTAL RELIABILITY SCORE (2017 OR LATEST)	INDEX VALUE (2017 DATA)
Africa	26	40	29	24	30
East, South & Southeast Asia	48	62	57	62	57
Latin America & the Caribbean	54	53	54	24	46
Western Asia	71	58	51	42	57
Transition economies	65	59	65	71	65
Developed	84	93	88	81	86
World	54	60	56	49	55

Source: UNCTAD, 2018l.

The DTSA has also noted that data is the life-blood of e-commerce and that adoption of e-commerce legislation (see Table 21) by countries enhances trade facilitation measures and intra-Africa trade in meeting the objectives of Agenda 2063. The free flow of data across borders has become imperative to firms engaged in e-commerce as it underpins many trade agreements. In this regard, the AU adopted the Convention on Cyber-security and Personal Data Protection in the Malabo Convention in June 2014. The aims of the convention further support the DTSA by establishing regional and national legal frameworks covering: cyber-security, electronic transactions and personal data protection (AUC and Internet Society 2018).

Seven of the 15 ECOWAS member states have enacted legislation in compliance with the Malabo Convention: the EAC Framework for Cyber laws adopted in 2010 and the SADC Model Law on Data Protection (UNCTAD 2016). The e-commerce legislation has become imperative as access to and control over data represent intangible capital assets which are key factors for competitiveness. Against this backdrop the ECOWAS Commission developed a cybersecurity agenda in 2015: Enhancing Cybersecurity in ECOWAS region, to promote convergences of policies by member states. This is a confidence building measure and has attracted global collaborations with the Council of Europe, International Telecommunication Union (ITU) and UNCTAD. This affirms the imperative that the convergence of global cybersecurity legislation is an indispensable ingredient towards 4IR and globalisation.

Table 21: Adoption of e-Commerce Legislation by Country



In conclusion, ICTs in some ways have positively affected Africa's political economies to leapfrog into certain aspects of industrialisation and development, and in other instances widened the digital divide (Azmeh and Foster 2016). The AU and NEPAD are continuing with the AfCFTA and attendant trade facilitation programmes in order to fast-track intra-African trade. Africa's continental industrialisation predicated on the back-bone of e-commerce and ICTs would assist in narrowing the global digital divide, assist its MSMEs and position it to harness economies of scale with its continental RVCs (OECD 2011; Budree 2017).

In its trade facilitation interventions, the AU (NEPAD) and the AfCFTA by narrowing the global digital divide in empowering its MSMEs, must be wary of proposed WTO rules within the Trade Related Aspects in Intellectual Property Rights (TRIPS) and Trade Related Investments Measures (TRIMS) (Bauer 2014). These draft proposed rules have the implicit impact of ring-fencing developed economic hegemony at the expense of developing countries.

As a countervailing measure, Africa could consider proposing the following e-commerce rules of principle as indicated:

- Prohibiting digital customs duties on electronically transmitted products such as books, music, videos and software. These rules strengthen intellectual property rights encouraging hegemonic monopolistic and oligopolistic cartels in global value chains that constrain Africa's MSMEs as new entrants in a free world competition (te Velde 2016).
- Non-discrimination principles require that national treatment be provided to e-commerce goods and service.
- Data localisation, thus prohibit rules requiring that storage, routing and processing of other use of data be within the territory of a country. This will mitigate TNC's predatory and monopolistic tendencies and minimise illicit financial flows.
- Safeguarding network competition, thus enabling digital suppliers to build networks in the markets they serve or to access such facilities and services from incumbents.
- This fosters a culture of transparency and public scrutiny and accountability, thus mitigating and eliminating dependency and exploitative economics in public goods such as health, food security and education.
- Enabling cross-border data flows, facilitating companies and consumers to move data without restriction. This mitigates rent-seeking and other corrupt behaviours by promoting public scrutiny and accountability in public goods and global non-territorial challenges such as the impact of climate change on livelihood.

- Free and open internet rules that target governments to block certain websites for commercial or political reasons as well as similar initiatives by private companies. This promotes anti-competitive behaviour and feeds into the illicit financial flows systems such as tax avoidance and evasion, price-transfers, mispricing and under-invoicing.
- Protecting critical source code requires that businesses do not have to hand over their source code or proprietary algorithms to their competitors. Trade secrets including source codes are not covered by the TRIPS regime.
- Ensuring technology choice, thus prohibiting governments from forcing foreign businesses to use specific local technologies when they invest in a particular economy.
- No technology transfers, prohibits governments from requiring companies to transfer technology, production processes and other proprietary information (ARIVA VIII 2016:132-155).

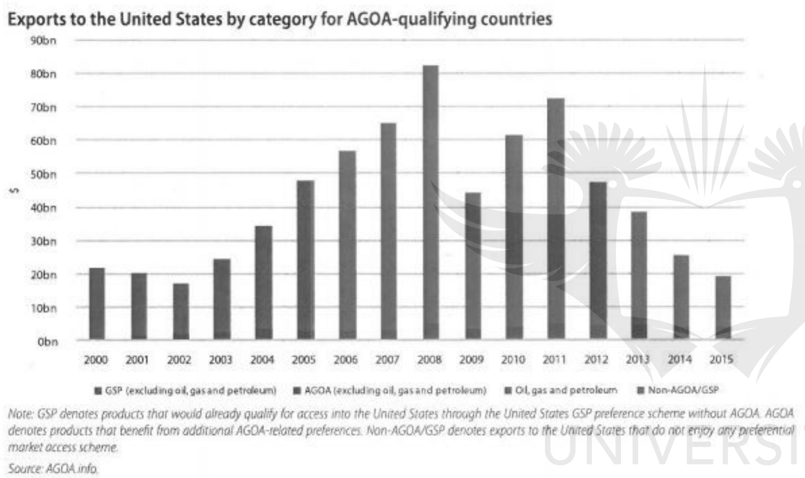
Against the previously mentioned, it is imperative for NEPAD and AfCFTA to robustly consolidate and reinforce a continental common position approach in global interregional and multilateral engagements with the WTO, UN, IMF, WB and other global institutions. Brexit, the UKs exit from the EU, as underscored by its 51.9 per cent referendum results holds lessons and benefits for Africa and its AfCFTA in trade creation and trade diversion (Mendez-Parra et al. 2016). A full consummation of the Brexit would positively affect Southern Africa's Citrus Growers Association's exports to the UK by way of trade diversion as the UK reverts to its WTO provision (Luke and MacLeod 2016; Mold 2017). Inversely the British currency's devaluation has made UK global exports favourably competitive but simultaneously negatively impacting Africa's goods exports and the dollar value of UK aid, investments, remittances and tourism in African countries (Mendez-Parra et al. 2016). Luke and MacLeod (2017) argue that a completed Brexit process would usher in a totally renewed autonomous UK trade policy towards Africa. They further intimate that Brexit is a motley bag of opportunities and risks for AfCFTA. This is as preferential regimes of the UK for Africa through the current EU Everything but Arms (EBA) initiative; GSP and EPAs may be excluded from a renewed UK trade policy. If the UK continues to devalue its currency it would impact Africa's export resulting in negative TOT making UK imports into Africa such as plant and machinery expensive (te Velde: 2016). This will be further explored in the section immediately following.

6.5. NEPAD and External Actors

6.5.1. A Case of USA and AGOA

The US development policy towards Africa since 2000 is predicated on the AGOA. As shown in Tables 22-26 below, it has significantly promoted access of Africa's exports into the USA market especially value-added textiles and apparels but with negligible overall impact (USTR 2016).[130]

Table 22: Exports to the United States by Category for AGOA-Qualifying Countries



[130] See Graph (Page 119); Table(Page 120);Tables(Page121);Table(Page 122): The highest penetration of African products within AGOA was in 2008, but with the global financial crisis the exports receded to lower levels in 2015 see Graph(Page 119)

Table 23: Countries with AGOA Utilisation Strategies

Countries with AGOA Utilization Strategies

Countries that have completed national AGOA strategies in high-priority industries and products

AGOA Beneficiary Country	Agricultural and Food processing	Textile, apparel, footwear and leather products	Jewelry and mining	Handicrafts	Other light manufacturing
Botswana	•	•	•	•	•
Burundi	•	•	•		•
Ethiopia	•	•			
Ghana	•	•	•	•	
Kenya	•	•			•
Lesotho	•	•	•	•	•
Madagascar	•	•	•	•	•
Malawi	•	•	•		
Mali	•	•	•	•	
Mauritius	•	•	•		•
Mozambique	•	•	•		•
Rwanda	•	•			•
Senegal	•	•		•	•
Tanzania	•	•		•	
Togo	•	•	•	•	
Zambia	•		•		

Source: U.S. International Trade Commission; Compiled from national AGOA strategy documents; Government of Togo, Operational Action Plan for the Short and Medium Term Use of AGOA, August 1, 2017; Government of Malawi, Strategic Plan 2011-2016, September 2011, 10. Note: While not specifically an AGOA strategy, Malawi has a national export strategy dated 2011-16. "Other light manufacturing" includes categories such as headgear, toys, sporting goods, plastic, glass, and other ceramic products.

Table 24: Goods Trade between the United States and sub-Saharan Africa

Goods Trade between the United States and Sub-Saharan Africa

Goods Trade between the United States and Sub-Saharan Africa
(billions of dollars)

	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
Total goods trade (exp+ imp)	29.4	28.3	24.0	32.5	44.4	60.6	71.3	81.8	104.7	62.0	82.1	95.5	72.1	63.3	52.3	36.9	33.7	39.0
Total U.S. goods exports	5.9	7.0	6.0	6.9	8.6	10.3	12.1	14.4	18.6	15.1	17.1	21.2	22.5	24.0	25.5	18.0	13.5	14.1
Total U.S. goods imports	23.5	21.3	17.9	25.6	35.9	50.3	59.2	67.4	86.1	46.9	65.0	74.3	49.6	39.3	26.8	18.8	20.1	24.9
SSA trade balance	-17.6	-14.4	-11.9	-18.8	-27.3	-40.0	-47.1	-53.0	-67.5	-31.8	-47.9	-53.2	-27.1	-15.3	-1.3	-0.8	-6.5	-10.8
AGOA imports (incl. GSP)		8.2	9.1	14.1	26.6	38.1	44.2	51.1	66.3	33.7	44.3	53.8	34.9	26.9	14.2	9.3	10.6	13.8
AGOA oil imports		6.8	6.9	11.2	23.1	35.2	41.0	47.7	61.2	30.3	40.2	48.8	30.1	22.0	9.9	5.1	6.5	9.5
AGOA non-oil imports (incl. GSP)		1.4	2.2	2.9	3.5	2.9	3.2	3.4	5.1	3.4	4.0	5.0	4.8	4.9	4.4	4.1	4.2	4.3
AGOA apparel imports		0.4	0.8	1.2	1.6	1.4	1.3	1.3	1.1	0.9	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0

Note: The table shows U.S. exports and imports from the 49 Sub-Saharan African (SSA) countries, and AGOA imports from the SSA countries eligible for AGOA benefits.

Source: U.S. International Trade Commission and U.S. Department of Commerce

Created by USTR Economics office

Table25: Cross-Border Services Trade between the United States and Africa

Cross-Border Services Trade between the United States and Africa

Services Trade between the United States and Africa

Billions of Dollars

Exports of Commercial Services	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Africa, total	5.42	5.66	5.06	5.53	5.99	6.41	7.73	8.92	10.18	10.81	11.18	12.48	12.47	12.94	13.42	13.67	13.05
Nigeria	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	2.25	2.42	2.59	2.40
South Africa	1.56	1.37	1.26	1.21	1.35	1.58	1.87	2.17	2.23	2.47	2.46	2.85	2.87	2.88	3.00	3.04	2.86

Imports of Commercial Services	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Africa, total	3.45	3.17	2.86	3.53	3.72	4.16	4.69	5.52	7.07	7.40	7.20	8.03	8.15	7.81	7.80	7.72	7.98
Nigeria	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	.51	.47	.45	.39
South Africa	.98	.92	.78	1.00	1.03	0.97	1.33	1.31	1.72	1.48	1.52	1.61	1.74	1.61	1.59	1.59	1.79

Source: U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis (BEA), Interactive data, International Transactions, Services, &IIP, International Services, table 2.3 (accessed May 7, 2018).

Notes:

– Commercial services exclude "government goods and services n.i.e."

– Data for Africa includes exports and imports of commercial services by both SSA countries and the countries of North Africa. BEA does not publish discrete data on U.S. services trade with the SSA region.

– BEA did not publish discrete data on U.S. cross-border services trade with Nigeria prior to 2013.

Table 26: Inward and Outward Investment between the United States and sub-Saharan Africa

Inward and Outward Investment between the United States and Sub-Saharan Africa

Investment between the United States and Sub-Saharan Africa
(billions of dollars)

	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
U.S. Investment in Sub-Saharan Africa	7.2	9.0	9.5	11.8	11.9	11.8	15.3	18.4	21.3	25.7	33.2	33.0	29.7	34.1	37.5	29.4	29.0
Sub-Saharan Africa Investment in U.S.	2.7	2.2	2.2	2.2	2.4	2. 3	1.9	1.0	1.9	1.4	2.5	1.5	3.7	1.6	1.6	4.2	4.2

Note: The table shows total U.S. investment stock in all 49 Sub-Saharan African countries, as well as the total of the individual sub-Saharan African countries' reported investment in the U.S.

Source: Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce

Created by USTR Economics office

In September 2016 the US released the Beyond AGOA Report that indicated a renewed multi-layered approach with Africa. This was informed by interregional competitive pressures and shocks from the EU, India, China and Asian Tigers' countries such as South Korea, Taiwan, Thailand, Malaysia and Singapore (Melendez-Ortiz 2014; Nguyen and Ananthalaskhmi 2017). Additionally, lessons were learnt from its failure of the Free Trade Area of the Americas (FTAA) negotiations that commenced in December 1994 in Miami, USA. The goal of this US-led project was to create by 2005 the world's largest FTA comprising 34 economies of the western hemisphere. The FTAA negotiations coincided with the failed WTO Doha negotiations.

The FTAA was finally terminated in November 2005 as it failed to reach agreement. As the case with Africa, FTAA countries had disparities in development levels such as institutional capacities, skills base, literacy levels and per capita GDP disparities. In that regard, the USA was resistant in flexibility measures of pacing and sequencing of variable geometry to level the playing field incrementally (Bown and Kee 2011). As the FTAA stalled, as is the case with EU-EPAs (after Brexit), the USA expanded an alternative bilateral free trade network with better-industrialised countries such as Chile in 2003. This split the South Americas into fragmented regional blocs and US- friendly Pacific Alliance and *Mercado Común del Sur* (MERCOSUR). To date, intra-regionally the trade was a paltry 16 per cent of exports by 2015 into the USA. This is a lesson and a warning to the AU-NEPAD to galvanise and maintain a common continental strategy in its interregional strategic approaches; whether engaging the USA, EU or China (Baldwin 2014a and 2014b).

This dissertation, therefore, argues that under the aegis of the AU-NEPAD, African trade policy-makers should take cognisance of the FTAA experience and principles indicated below to adopt and ratify the AfCFTA sooner and negotiate inter-regionally as a single, cohesive and strong entity:

- Leadership is essential, probably driven by powerhouses of Africa such as Nigeria, Egypt, Kenya and South Africa. Negotiations must be a continental concerted effort not one country or a particular region seeking to concentrate most benefits to itself.
- A one-size-fits-all policy without allowing variable geometry to sequentially and incrementally level the playing field to every stakeholder's benefit is a recipe for disaster in politico-socio-economic negotiations. This fuels a zero-sum game play instead of win-win outcomes. For example, South Africa, Nigeria, Kenya and Egypt as Africa's powerhouses must accommodate the least developed member states by compensating for revenue loss as they integrate into the continental value chains.
- It is imperative for the AU to robustly galvanise common policy AfCFTA positions in global interregional and multilateral negotiations.
- North-South negotiations like the WTO, EU-EPAs, FTAA have proved to be intractable as developing countries close ranks, and perceived hegemonic zero-sum mechanisations by the developed Global North, for example, in areas of TRIPS, TRIMS and General Agreement on Trade and Services (GATS) where the global south fears loss of policy space. Reaching agreements within the AfCFTA could be more feasible than in the FTAA.

6.5.2 Emerging Market Economies

Table 27: Rank of Africa's Import Partners by Value

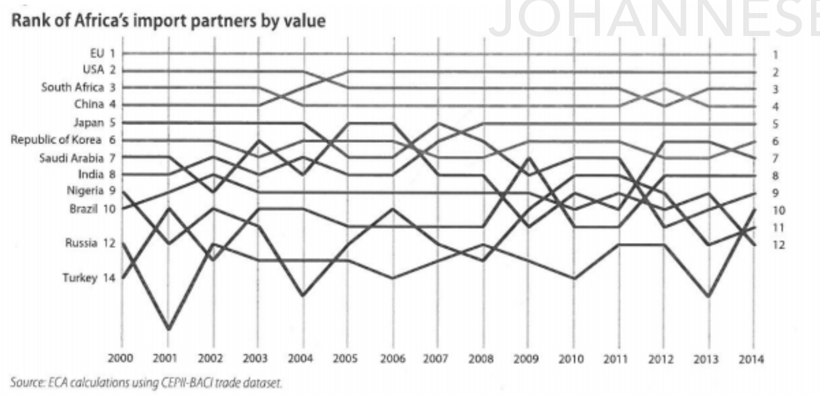
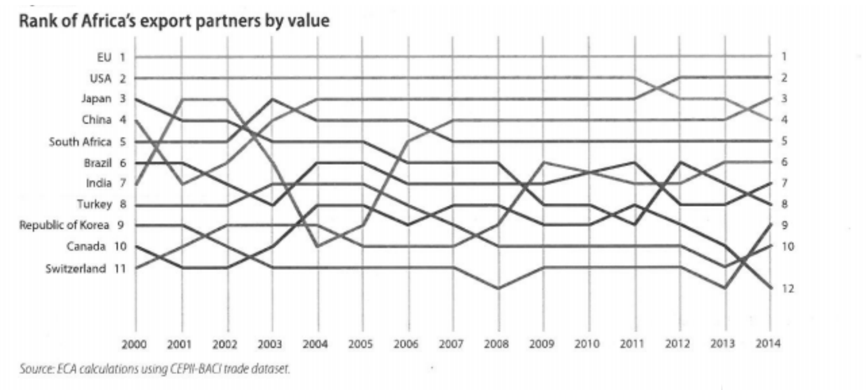


Table 28: Rank of Africa's Export Partners by Value



As indicated above in Tables 27 and 28, the EU has maintained its number one position as Africa's most important trading partner in terms of value of exports and imports. In 2012, China and India as emerging economies displaced the USA for second and third positions respectively as Africa's export partners by value. Japan, which was Africa's third most important destination in 2000, has been superseded by China, India, Brazil and South Africa respectively. Nevertheless, the EU remains the number one source of Africa's imports. China, in 2005, overtook the USA for the second position and South Africa in 2012 before recovering to third position above South Africa in 2013. The cumulative impact of the rise of emerging market economies has been an increase in Africa's exports to the markets from US$18billion to US$130billion from 2000-2014.

Africa's percentage increase in the same period has been from 9 per cent to15 per cent and imports rose from US$13billion to US$145billion over the same period thus from 8 per cent to25 per cent respectively (Baldwin 2014 and 2014b; Sommer, Calabrese., Mendez-Parra and Luke 2017). The aforementioned global interregional trading shifts mitigates Africa's dependence on the traditional trading markets of the global north such as the EU, USA and Japan. It further enhances policy space for the AU-NEPAD to pursue alternative trade objectives, being less dependent on the EU and USA and thus the interim EU-EPA's MOAs undertaken (Melendez-Ortiz 2014; USTR 2016). The composition of Africa's trade with emerging markets and intra-regional value-added trade reinforced with the rise of a demographic youth dividend, is noteworthy.

By 2050, the African population growth will account for more than half the world's total, thus one in four people in the world will be African (UNDESA 2017). Africa's extractive exports with the emerging market economies increased from US$194billion in 2000 to US$544billion in 2014. In contrast, greater traction in intra-African trade accounted for 32 per cent of Africa's total growth in non-extractive value-added products during the same periods (Baldwin 2014a; Aglionby and Mance 2016; ECA 2017).

6.6 Continental Anti-Competitive Behaviour

It is imperative within the trade facilitation intervening programmes to foster a culture of public scrutiny and accountability. These monitoring and evaluation tools mitigate corrupt practices of rent-seeking and other anti-competitive behaviours. Reviewing and refining ongoing negotiations on competition policy and intellectual property rights engenders policy convergence through common regimes levelling the playing field to mitigate monopolistic and oligopolistic corrupt cartels. In 2004, the American Bar Association indicated that about US$51.1billion of cartel affected imports were in Africa. Cartels' anti-competitive behaviour and economic harm spawn deleterious consumer welfare losses and other NTB asymmetries (de Beer 2013:884-901; UNCTAD 2017). Against this background, a regional and an AfCFTA approach is imperative to deal with oligopolistic cartels, mergers and acquisitions and abuse. The EAC established the Community Competition Act; the SADC Treaty and the SACU Treaty advocate for cooperation in competition law and policy enforcement. The AfCFTA can draw on these experiences and leverage on them continentally and globally (Brown, Kiyota and Stern 2008:461-484; EAC 2010; Mukwaya and Mold 2014; Jordaan 2011:229-244). Safeguards dealing with anti-competitive practice spawn other ingenious NTBs affecting adversely on economies of scale. This anti-competitive behaviour is also evident among TNCs that practise predatory behaviour and eliminate local competition; engage in price-fixing and collusion.

This reduces consumer choice, increases price and denies the consumers and other producers the benefits of trade liberalisation (Brown, Kiyota and Stern 2008:461-484). Another complementary discipline is the Intellectual Property Rights in Africa that need to be coordinated, synergised as they are evidently fragmented (de Beer 2014; Ncube 2016). This will allow a business environment conducive to mitigated and restrained anti-competitive behaviour. Presently the African Regional Intellectual Property Organisation (ARIPO) and the *Organisation Africaine de la Propriete Intellectuelle* (OAPI) are two fragmented intellectual property rights organisations in Africa.

The continental powerhouses such as Egypt, Nigeria, Kenya and South Africa, do not belong to either of these organisations. Under the auspices of the AU the Pan Intellectual Property Organisation (PAIPO), ARIPO and OAPI have concluded a third cooperation agreement to closely converge and continentally align their work within the AfCFTA strategic initiative of 2012-2017. In 2016 ARIPO also signed a memorandum of agreement with COMESA for its COMESA Intellectual Property Unit Programme to work closely with the COMESA-EAC-SADC Tripartite FTA and incrementally align and harmonise its policies and protocols within the AfCFTA (de Beer 2013; ARIPO 2016; COMESA 2017; ARIPO 2017).To mitigate against zero-sum tactics and policies on knowledge production processes and ownership, variable geometry facilitates sequencing of countries at different developmental levels. In this regard, intellectual property rights negotiations must not only be top-down, but bottom-up, inclusive of public and civil society organisations (Karaganis 2011). This horizontal public participation in policy formulation is a hallmark of organisations such as the World Intellectual Property Organisation and national lawmakers that involve the public and civil society groups and allow access to draft documents and public hearings. This open and transparent culture would be an enabling space for Africa's unique voice in its traditional knowledge production.

This would then be factored into the Global Intellectual Property regime. The balance between intellectual property rights and inalienable human rights would restrain and mitigate zero-sum outcomes and engender win-win solutions and benefits, especially in public goods such as health, food-security, education, housing and so on (Drahos and Braithwaite 2002; Oguamanam and Armstrong 2010; de Beer, Armstrong and Schonwetter 2014).

6.7 Conclusion

This chapter sought to interrogate the contributions of Pan-Africanism to NEPAD. In so doing, it displayed infrastructure development under the aegis of NEPAD across the continent as the most visible face of regional integration. This was prefaced by the Global Trade Analysis (GTAP-CGE Model) as an integrated ex-post and ex-ante tool to help analyse and facilitate the AfCFTA. The APRM and Africa's Regional Integration Index assist to monitor and evaluate Africa's eight REC infrastructure projects. These include the PIDA programme. These are strategically connected intra-regional roads, hydro-power supplies, ICTs, one-stop border processing posts and harmonisation of administrative processing of documents. This results in reduced transaction costs, faster business turn-around times and many other positive multiplier effects and welfare gains. Increased intra-regional trade also attracts both domestic and FDIs in the productive sectors of the regions resulting in trade creation and spillover gains. RVCs leverage on comparative advantages to competitively enhance their trade-flows on global economy.

Further, the Africa Regional Integration Index demonstrated the following findings.

- IGAD is the highest performing REC on regional integration.
- Regional infrastructure has average REC scores (0.461) closest to the average REC scores on regional integration overall (0.470).
- There are 30 high performing countries across the eight RECs.

Further, this chapter underscores the post-positivist meta-theoretical model that encapsulates an integrative intersubjective framework of evolving and fluid transforming global political economy impacted by the ICTs (e-commerce and the 4IR) and non-territorial factors such as climate change. It is against this background that Africa continues to engage in multilateral trade (AGOA and EPAs) in support of its continental integration agenda. This would unlock Africa's productive potential in agriculture, industrial production, thereby injecting investments and make all its sectors globally competitive. By being part of the regional and global value chains, this would advantageously industrialise Africa towards diversified value addition of its manufactured products. The multiplier effect as a result of the constructivist cum functionalist model are welfare gains as consumer purchasing power rises. Supply-side intermediate goods will be imported by productive businesses in Africa to supply manufactured goods continentally. This will also trigger economies of scale in services industries that are complementary and pivotal for Africa's internal market.

Productive integration will induce trade creation making the continental economy more diversified and resilient to both endogenous and exogenous shocks. This will stimulate human resources training and development for a more skilled regional and continental labour force. The Africa Regional Integration Index findings in this regard are indicated in Table 29.

Table 29: Average REC Scores in all Dimensions of Regional Integration

Average REC Scores in all Dimensions of Regional Integration

REC	Trade Integration	Regional Infrastructure	Productive Integration	Free Movement of People	Financial and Macroeconomic Integration
CEN-SAD	0.353	0.251	0.247	0.479	0.524
COMESA	0.572	0.439	0.452	0.268	0.343
EAC	0.780	0.496	0.553	0.715	0.156
ECCAS	0.526	0.451	0.293	0.400	0.599
ECOWAS	0.442	0.426	0.265	0.800	0.611
IGAD	0.505	0.630	0.434	0.454	0.221
SADC	0.508	0.502	0.350	0.530	0.397
UMA	0.631	0.491	0.481	0.493	0.199
Average of Eight RECs	0.540	0.461	0.384	0.517	0.381

Source: Africa Regional Integration Index Report 2016.

- EAC is the highest performing REC on productive integration.
- There are 30 high-performing countries across the eight RECs on productive integration.

Clearly, the AU-NEPAD socio-economic programmes are statistically quantifiable and measurable; in stark contrast to the OAU's LPA/ABUJA that remained rhetorical policy documents without any form of implementation. But still, a supra-national authority as envisaged by President Kwame Nkrumah of Ghana would yield much more effective processes and results against the zero-sum game of the EU's EPAs which is the subject of the next chapter.

Chapter 7

NEPAD: A Comparative Political Economy Study in the Making of New Regionalism

7.1 Introduction

William Brown and Sophie Harman (2013:1-3) explain African agency as

> the ways in which Africa's political, economic, social and security actors can and do exert influence both on the continent and in global politics, as opposed to simply being passive targets or victims of others actions, is an effect not only of the continent's regional powers, but also of its developing state and non-state network.[131]

This definition of African agency unequivocally underpins NEPAD's raison d'etre of pragmatism and eclectism in engagements continentally and globally to become a competitive participant in the ever-fluid new regionalism of the global economy. The rules of global economics and governance are changing in intertwined ways, both licit and illicit. This brings Africa and its heavily resource-based economies both challenges and opportunities to innovate:

> The political economy of natural resources is increasingly shaped by the large, structural. shifts underway in the world. The world must now contend not just with growing environmental threats such as climate change and water scarcities, but with the shift in consumer power form West to East, concentration of resource ownership and the rise of state capitalism. All these moving pieces are changing the rules of the game[132]

Regionalisms are, therefore, in constant transition and its understanding is in flux as actors respond to a succession of global changes and crises in the 21st century. In this regard, the AU-NEPAD is spearheading integration projects and programmes instead of remaining dependent on others. Heterogeneous coalitions are emerging around global non-territorial issues such as climate change, terrorism and continuing conflicts, health threats, depletion of fossil fuels and transnational organised crime.

[131] See William Brown and Sophie Harman (eds.), African Agency in International Politics (Abingdon: Routledge, 2013), pp.1-3.
[132] See Bernice Lee, Felix Preston, Jaakko Koorshshy, Rob Bailey, and Glada Lahn, Resources Futures,Chatham House, December 2012, http://www.chathamhouse.org(accesseed 25 February 2019).

African agency and regionalism spearheaded by the AU-NEPAD and non-state actors takes place in an assortment of constellations, within and beyond various kinds of borders. In the new century, regionalism on the continent is embracing a spectrum of level, both micro and macro, the aforementioned US-AGOA; BRICS; FOCAC (Forum on China Africa Cooperation); EU EPAs; corporate networks and security.[133]

In such a world of paradigmatic shifts, the classic North-South dependencies are giving way to East-South axes (BRICS) but also including Japan and Korea. These shifting dependencies are not only economic and political but also cultural: including sports and athletics, film, art and music. Multinational corporations are no more traditionally from the global north, but from new economic powers like BRICS (See Tables 38 and 39 where China Brazil and India have displaced the traditional West in global economic growth). By December 2014, the MNCs announced nearly US$8billion in mergers and acquisitions deals with African companies.[134] It is against this background, that African states under the auspices of the AU-NEPAD were reluctant in signing the EU's EPAs despite the latter's mix of soft- and hard-power diplomacy and Africa's worsening global economic performance as shown in Table 30 below.

[133] Fredrik Soderbaum and Ian Taylor, "Introduction: Considering Micro-Regionalisms in Africa I the Twenty-First Century," in Fredrik Soderbaum and Ian Taylor (eds.), Afro-Regions: The Dynamics of Cross-Border Micro-Regionalism in Africa (Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute, 2008).
[134] Javier Blas and Andrew England," Mand A Activity Hots Up in Africa as Investors Bet on Growth," Financial Times, December 2, 2014.

Table 30: Rate of Growth in Gross Domestic Product per Capita (per cent/year)

Rate of Growth in Gross Domestic Product per Capita (percent/year)

	1970–80	1980–90	1990–2002
East Asia and Pacific	4.4	5.7	6.1
Europe and Central Asia	4.4	1.2	−0.6
Latin America and Caribbean	3.1	−0.2	1.3
Middle East and North Africa	2.3	−2.0	1.0
South Asia	1.0	3.2	3.5
Sub-Saharan Africa	0.5	−1.3	0.1
High income	2.6	2.6	1.8

Source: World Bank, *World Development Indicators Online, World Development Indicators 2003, World Development Report 1995.*

Africa showing the lowest rate of growth in GDP per capita.

The EPA negotiations are being conducted between the 25 EU countries with a combined GDP of US$13.3billion and six groups of African, Caribbean and Pacific countries. Hinkle (2005:267-80) explains that this is against a miniscule Pacific Island combined GDP of US$9billion, that is 1 400 times smaller than the EU, and the ECOWAS in Africa's GDP is more than 80 times smaller than the EU. This chapter will interrogate and assess the EU's insistent rhetorical assertions that EPAs meet Africa's integration aims and objectives. Thereafter, it provides an assessment of the LPA and NEPAD by focusing on the following areas: the mining sector; public health, peace and security; financial integration and convergence; free movement of persons and right of residence; free movement of capital goods; comparison of trade policies and multiple memberships; and ROO. In this manner, this chapter highlights successes and failures in these areas and provides possible recommendations.

7.2 Motivation for African Regional Integration

Commented [E18]: You format using 7.2 (such as this) then 7.2. using a stop after the 2. Be consistent and get all the numbers the same, either with or without the additional stop.

The African vision of regional integration resembles the European integration project. Among its many reasons are the reduction of conflict and enhancement of peace-building culture through greater interdependence and cooperation (OAU 1981; ADB 1989; Oyejide 2000; Adedeji 2002). Economically this would translate into giving Africa increased global bargaining power and structurally transforming its peripheral dependent economies (UNECA 2004b).

Adedeji (2002) highlights the urgency in this regard to develop Africa's infrastructural challenges, human resources deficit and a robust demonstration of political commitment. Cross-border RVCs must engage in specialisation in value-addition manufacturing, distribution and marketing of goods. This win-win variable geometry matrix will fairly and incrementally benefit all, including the landlocked and the LDCs (UNECA 2002). This is what the LPA failed to implement and the NEPAD has recorded some progress in this regard.

7.3 A Comparative Analysis: Africa's Integration Strategy versus EU's Conditionality

Table 31: Unequal Partners in Trade

Unequal partners in trade

EPA	GDP 2005 (billion US$)	Per cent of EU GDP[i]	Ratio to EU GDP
EU	13,300		
SADC	66	0.50	200
ESA[ii]	75	0.56	178
West Africa	162	1.22	82
Central Africa	40	0.30	330
Caribbean	72	0.54	185
Pacific[iii]	9	0.07	1,414
Total EPA	**425**	**3.20**	**31**

Source: World Bank (2005)
http://siteresources.worldbank.org/DATASTATISTICS/Resources/GDP.pdf

As demonstrated by Table 31, the disparity and inequality in economic power relations between the EU and Africa encourages zero-sum hegemonic dominance by the former. This consigns the ACP countries to a dependency framework as suppliers of primary commodities with no alternative of developing a value-adding manufacturing industry (Hinkle 2005:267).

Since 1975, the Lomé Convention has benefited ACP countries' exports non-reciprocally into the European market. However, with the new WTO trade compliance rules of non-discrimination and reciprocity came the transitioning to the Cotonou Agreement in 2000. This was followed in 2008 by non-discriminatory WTO trade agreements known as EPAs (Oxfam 2006; Christian Aid 2006). Against the previously mentioned, the EU has been demanding that EPAs must conform to Article 24 of the GATT. Article 24 currently stipulates that FTAs require an elimination of tariff barriers. This chapter argues that the EU's insistence on removal of all ACP trade barriers is not equally matched by its maintenance of protective barriers like its agricultural subsidies and other NTBs. This clearly attests to the global north's tendency to maintain its hegemonic neo-colonial dominance. Asante (1997) and Chang (2002) argue that EPAs are likely to undermine Africa's integration project further, as the EU will not consider ACP's variable geometry propositions that allow a gradualist approach. More important the EPAs as shown in Table 29 below create revenue shortfall for AU RECs with unsustainable adjustment cost and further lock Africa in debt distress.

Table 32: Estimated EPAs Adjustment Cost African Region (Million € at 2005 equivalent prices)

Estimated EPAS adjustment cost by African region (million € at 2005 equivalent prices)

	Fiscal Adjustment	Export diversification	Employment Adjustments	Productivity enhancement	Total adjustment costs
CEMAC	270	257	153	200	880
ECOWAS	955	712	422	700	2 789
ESA	825	752	415	695	2 687
SADC	340	261	217	255	1 073
Total for African ACP	2 390	1 982	1 207	1 850	7 429

From Milner et al (2005)

Against this background, Africa countries argue that to address this revenue shortfall and meet cost of adjustment, the EPAs should be accompanied with adequate and readily disbursable funds.

The pursuit of the AEC and Agenda 2063 is underpinned by the 1991 Abuja Treaty of Africa's self-sustainable development and industrialisation predicated on a supply-side strategy. This would entail infrastructure development and modernisation; human resources skills development; rationalisation; streamlining and harmonisation of policies and protocols; elimination of cross-border tariff and NTBs in order to encourage higher productivity and efficiencies within strategically positioned regional value chains (Adedeji 2002; UNECA 2002; World Bank 2003; UNCTAD 2005). Therefore, as agreed by the AU, academics and representatives of civil society across the continent supply-side industrialisation should be the primary objective of regional integration (Public Private Infrastructure Advisory Facility 2005). In this regard, NEPAD has recorded progress towards implementation, unlike the LPA that ended by being a talk shop. This was additionally echoed and highlighted by Collier (1995:387-410) a former WB economist. Collier (1998) further elaborated that freight costs negatively affected Africa's exports, resulting in high transaction costs. Rapid accumulation in human and physical capital and the bridging of the digital divide would engender reduction in transaction costs with an attendant automated monitoring and evaluating regimen.

The EU-Africa Business Forum (2006) agreeably considered that the internal foundational phase of the supply-side phase was imperative and that trade liberalisation would then be complementary. Africa's powerhouses such as Nigeria, Egypt, Kenya and South Africa would have to apply a variable geometry approach. Approaches to tariff liberalisation and subsidiarity principles would impact poorer states with significant loss of revenue that contributes to their GDP. Charalambides (2005) advises that Africa's powerhouses have a compensatory benefit mechanism for revenue loss of the least developed states. This would encourage and maintain high levels of commitment towards Africa's integration project. On the contrary, the EU with its EPAs is opposed to Africa's foundational supply-side proposals. Instead, it is demanding a comprehensive reciprocal trade compatible with Article 24 of the WTO rules of non-discrimination (UNECA 2005b:17). The EU trade liberalisation is informed by neoclassical orthodoxy, that protectionism at whatever level creates bottlenecks and inefficiencies.[135] Further, it encourages corrupt rent-seeking, patronage networks and other NTBs (UNECA 2006a).

However, the EU's duplicity of retaining its own protectionist barriers such as agricultural subsidies is irreconcilable and inconsistent with its demands on Africa for complete elimination of its protective tariffs. Herein lies the contradiction between Africa and the EU's strategy towards regional economic integration. The WB (2005) supports the elimination of tariff barriers as stipulated in the EPAs, as they argue that it would result in trade creation beneficial for Africa.

[135] S.K.B. Asante, Europe's Brand of a Trojan Horse? Africa and the Economic Partnership Agreements (Tema: Digibooks Ghana, 2010), pp. 49-52. On the current status of EPA negotiations.

This will result in high quality affordable imports that would be beneficial to the African market. Further, this would induce trade diversion as a result of competition pressures against monopolistic and oligopolistic cartels. Unlike the LPA, this dissertation argues that NEPAD is operating in a different socio-political environment where it has to comply with global protocols of the WTO that did not exist during the LPA's tenure. The EU-EPAs are in favour of maintaining protective barriers that restrict competition and choice for the market. Chang (2005) and Akyuz (2005) highlight the double standards of the developed countries. The open regionalism being demanded of Africa by the EU and the WB, discounts the EU's and USA's development predicated on protectionist policies to date. Clearly, the duplicity on the part of the EU and the WB's open regionalist approach seeks to limit, constrain and undermine Africa's economic integration project. This similarity of the North's policy is evident in both the LPA and NEPAD.

Single-framework agreements advocated by the EU and the WB's open regionalism ignores disparities and asymmetrical levels of development in African states. This would inappropriately attract FDI that exacerbates and undermines intra-regional value chains, devoid of a regulated milieu. A possible crowding out of national and regional investors is detrimental to achieving the aims and the objectives of Agenda 2063 (Adedeji 2002; UNCTAD 2003, 2005). With the UK's Brexit from the EU a possible review of the EPAs is a likely option; probably to Africa's advantage. Section 7.4 examines Africa's integration to date with its success and failures respectively.

7.3.1 Impact of EPAs in Africa: Interrogating EU and World Bank Claims

As previously demonstrated by the ACP, economies are non-viable to operate as single nation states in a global economy. Their small size, lack of a competent human resources and skills base and poor infrastructure do not attract investor confidence. For example, 49 per cent of Ghana's exports are destined for the EU compared to its neighbouring state Benin at a miniscule 2.6 per cent (UNECA 2005c:18-20). To Africa's interest and benefit eliminating barriers intra-regionally would boost economic growth and induce other spillover benefits. Inversely would EPAs foster intra-ACP trade? Evidently, this chapter argues, the EU's competitive imports are likely to displace RVC production and trade. The ROO that the EU adopts in relation to ACP countries would marginalise and undermine intra-regional manufacturing and value addition (Hamouda 2006:30). This will result in the widening and promotion of protective barriers among ACP countries resulting in a zero-sum outcome to the EU's advantage and benefit. Goodison (2006a) warns of the divisive zero-sum approach of the EPAs by citing the Swazi sugar sector industry. The EU has implemented a 36 per cent reduction in the sugar price paid to ACP sugar suppliers. This has adversely affected Swaziland in revenue loss.

Therefore, an intra-regional focus for Swaziland within the SACU market would be beneficial. UNECA (2000a, b, and c) argues that reciprocity demanded by the EU-EPAs predicated on the WTO rules compatibility would eliminate intra-regional industrialisation and trade in Africa by flooding in cheap exports and loss of revenue on Africa's part as indicated:

1. COMESA countries would lose US$242million, that is a 5.8 per cent decline in intra-regional trade and conversely the EU would earn more than US$1.152 million through increase in its exports to COMESA countries, an unwarranted trade diversion to the detriment of Africa (UNECA 2005b:27).
2. ECOWAS countries would forego US$365million through trade diversion by impacting its infant job creating industries to the benefit of the EU (UNECA 2005c:44).
3. Unfavourable terms of trade would affect Burkina Faso to EU benefit. The latter would increase its exports by 8 per cent (about US$40million) and Burkina Faso's exports to the West African region would decline by more than US$2million, thus 6 per cent of the current exports to the West African region (UNECA 2005c:64).
4. Fulfilling WTO compatibility rules of elimination of tariffs on 80 per cent of ACP trade with the EU would eliminate up to 22 per cent growth of the ACP's own regional trade (UNCECA 2005).
5. The EU's share of exports to Rwanda would favour its terms of trade, thus increasing from 27.4 per cent to 32.25 per cent to the detriment of Africa's infant RVC's development (UNECA 2005:5).
6. Mwega (2005) explains that Kenya enjoys regional value-added exports to COMESA and the EAC countries. For example, in 2003, 67 per cent of its value-added exports were destined for the COMESA market compared with 9 per cent to the EU market. As highlighted by Kenya's research office KIPPRA, the EU-EPAs threaten 15 per cent of Kenya's intra-regional advantage to the benefit of the EU. Mwega (2005) cautions that this will undermine Kenya's industrialisation and increase dependency on primary exports.

Stevens (2005:1) warns of EPAs demands based on failed WTO Article 24 compatibility rules that they are unfavourable to Africa's industrialisation project. This view is reinforced by UNECA (2005c:34-55) that WTO Article 24 that stipulates complete reciprocity of tariffs is irreconcilable with Africa's deeper regional integration project. This will further undermine Africa's industrialisation of value addition in manufacturing and consign it to a dumping ground for EU exports. If anything, EPAs will provoke regional realignment that results in an increased level of defensiveness between the REC member states.

There would be a split between member states favouring an EPA within the same REC and those choosing to opt out of the EPA. For example, instead of harmonised and common intra-regional ROO benefiting its RVC, different rules would apply to same member states of a REC. Charalambides (2005) and Stevens (2005:1-12) concur on the deleterious impact of EPAs on Africa's own industrialisation to the benefit of the global north. Mwega (2005:10) advocates for a gradualist variable geometry approach that is beneficial for Africa's intra-regional trade.

For example, COMESA's Common Investment Area (CCIA) has been liberalised between COMESA-REC countries themselves. In this regard, the EU has been requested to provide funding for this structural building capacity contrary to its EPA's imposed policy demands. Africa's RECs have refused to negotiate EPA's regional rules with the EU as they bring about fragmentation instead of harmonisation of policy protocols towards the AEC.

7.3.2. A Case of Brexit: Challenges and Opportunities for African Integration

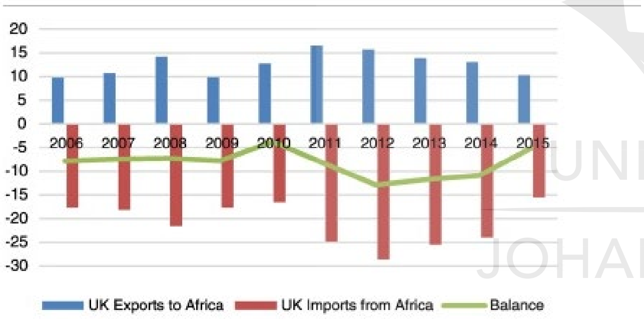
Most African countries have cautiously signed interim MOAs concerning EPAs with the EU. This is due to the disagreements at WTO Doha talks, the 2008 global financial meltdown that adversely affected economies and Sovereign Wealth Funds of Europe such as Greece, Portugal, Spain, Ireland, Germany and Finland. This further induced the UK's sentiments to exit from the EU as well as Scotland and Catalonia's secessionist demands from the UK and Spain, respectively. Countries like Tanzania, have postponed signing its EAC-EPA due to the aforementioned reasons (Stevens and Kennan 2016). On an ex-ante prognosis, the UK's unilateral exiting of the EU (Brexit) might reduce the cost for African countries to leave the EU-EPAs by removing from the EPA the UK which is one of the EUs largest markets for African exports (Inglehart, Ronald and Norris 2016). As identified by Stevens and Kennan (2016) the UK accounts for 11 per cent of Africa's exports to the EU; 67 per cent is agricultural and beef exports; 41 per cent tea and spices; 31 per cent wine; 22 per cent of Africa's fruits export to the EU. Ghana's export to the EU via the UK is 29.3 per cent; Kenya 27.3 per cent; Namibia 15.5 per cent and 9.6 percent for Swaziland. Against the aforementioned factors, Ghana and other African countries' EPAs are interim, a wait and see outcome and ramifications of the Brexit. Arguably, Brexit in some instances can be contextualised as a failure and rejection of regional integration on the part of the UK.

Against this background Africa in its AU integration project can tread and proceed circumspectly and incrementally as sovereignty sentiments and perceptions are evident as much as is the case in Europe (Stevens and Kennan 2016; Mendez-Parra 2016; Papadavid and te Velde 2016; Mold 2017; DfID 2017).

Given the previously mentioned European integration dynamics, the AU AfCFTA may review post-Brexit trade negotiations with the EU on a more even and better leveraged position. In the 2008 global financial meltdown, the UK's global GDP declined from 3.0 per cent in 2000 to 2.3 per cent in 2015, the trade wars between the USA and China and the referendum majority vote on 23 June 2016 by the British electorate to leave the EU all have catalysed in the AU accelerating its Agenda 2063 project (Office for National Statistics, 2016; Luke and McLeod 2016; Sow and Sy 2016). This section will therefore articulate the potential impact and consequences of Brexit for Africa. In March 2017, the UK triggered Article 50 of the Treaty of Rome, notifying the EU officially of its intention to leave the bloc. To date there has been recorded global volatility and uncertainty with no consummation of the UK's exiting. Table 33 will also show the UK's and Africa's trading relations representing an identical share of just 2.6 per cent of both imports and exports and how Brexit will impact this configuration (IMF 2017).

Table 33: UK Trade with Africa, 2006–2015 (billion US$)

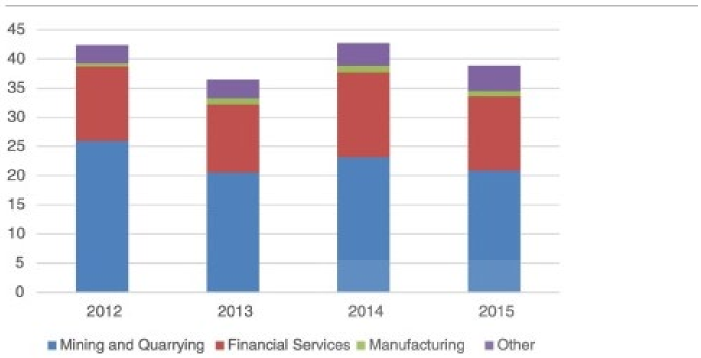
Source: IMF DOTs database (2016)



In 2015, the UK-Africa trade balance sustained a surplus in favour of Africa of US$5.1 billion but this was on the back of the volatile commodities market that does not support Africa's industrialisation programme (Mendez-Parra et al. 2016). The UK-FDI investment stock in Africa is mainly commodities and financial services that has doubled between 2006-2015 to US$59 billion and total FDI stock of Africa is estimated at US$740.4 billion including other global north investors (Office for National Statistics 2016; UNCTAD 2016). It is this structural transformation sought by AfCFTA to extricate Africa from being a commodities extractive economy as shown in Table 34.

Table 34: UK FDI in Africa, by Sector, billions UK pounds 2012–2015

.



Source: Office of National Statistics (2016)

With its declining global market share and a potential Brexit by the UK, a channel of contagion from Brexit could potentially affect Africa through remittances. For example, Kenya had approximately US$523 million of remittances from the UK in 2015, followed by Uganda's US$283million as shown in Table 35.

Table 35: Estimated Remittance Flows to the EAC from the UK, the European Union and the World (millions USD, 2015)

	Burundi	Kenya	Rwanda	Tanzania	Uganda
From United Kingdom	0	523	0	69	283
From rest of European Union	5	97	16	19	50
From World	49	1561	161	389	1049

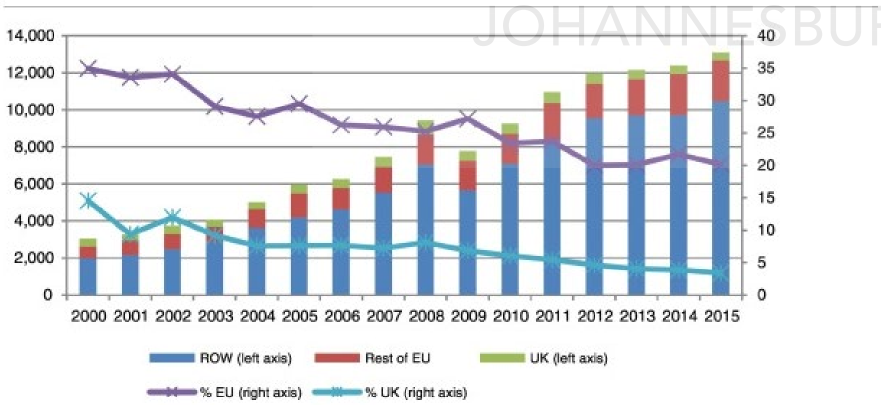
Source: World Bank Migration and Remittance Database, 2017

These remittances were directly impacted by the devaluation of sterling in the second half of 2016. Additionally, Prime Minister Amadou Gon Coulibaly of the Ivory Coast lamented the tanking of the global price of cocoa since the Brexit vote of 2016 and explained:

Ivory Coast produced an estimated 1.98m tonnes in 2016/17, or about 40% of the world total, according to the International Cocoa Organisation. But export prices fell 35% between late 2016 and the first quarter of 2017, hitting the economy and contributing to a budget deficit that is forecast to widen to 4.5% of GDP.

As Ivorian cocoa is priced in sterling and the CFA franc in West Africa is linked to the Euro the falling of the pound's value became a loss for the Ivory Coast as the value of its cocoa sales dropped; adversely affecting its public finances (Wheatley 2017; Dreyfus Polichinelle 2017). Hence, the former Ivorian Minister of Commerce Jean-Louis Billon with the assistance of the AU is demanding the Ivorian currency be made independent and convertible to guarantee the country's stability in global trade (Dreyfus Polichinelle 2017). The continued weakening value of sterling because of the South-South trade link, especially the BRICS (Brazil, Russia, China and South Africa), may discourage UK direct investments abroad (Dunning and Lunda 2008). For example, this is evident as the UK has declined as a market for EAC exporters, going from 14.6 per cent to 3.4 per cent between 2000-2015 as shown in Table 36 below. Also, the nominal value of EAC trade towards the UK has been falling, peaking at US$766 million in 2008 and dipping to US$447 million in 2015.

Table 36: EAC Exports to the World, European Union and UK, 2000–15 (millions USD and as a percentage of total)



Source: IMF DOTs database 2017

With demonstrable declining global competitiveness against emergent economies like BRICS, the UK government has relooked its ODA funding to Africa, especially after the 2016 Brexit referendum (Vardy 2017). For example, the EAC with its high aid dependence as shown in Table 37, through the AU-AfCFTA, Africa must robustly improve its domestic resource mobilisation and radically reduce if not eliminate its aid dependency.

Table 37: Aid Dependence Within the EAC, 2015

.

	Burundi	Kenya	Rwanda	Tanzania	Uganda
Net ODA (million USD)	367	2474	1082	2581	1628
Net ODA (% of GNI)	11.9	3.9	13.7	5.8	6.3
UK's contribution (millions USD)*	–	527	117	280	196
Position of UK as bilateral donor	Not ranked	No. 2 behind US (762.3)	No. 2 behind US (179.2)	No. 2 behind US (481.6)	No. 2 behind US (442.8)

Note: * figures are averages for the years 2014–15.

Source: OECD (2016b)

This chapter, therefore, argues that the mere exercise of Brexit ought to herald a warning to Africa that this could contribute to undermining the UK's commitment to ODA in the medium- to long-term. This makes Africa even more vulnerable, but instead it should dedicate itself to domestic resource mobilisation given the world's nationalist and protectionist dynamics as an axiom of realism. Given the growing scourge of global terrorism and trade wars, Brexit only exacerbates the global economic uncertainty and volatility (Giles 2017; World Bank 2017; Largade 2018). Worse still, Africa is a price-taker of finished goods from the developed countries as it is a commodities export dependent whose value addition has no control over the final distribution of goods. Its global exposure to an interminable balance of payment deficit locks it into the unending unenviable debt distress. Export earnings that are supposed to fund its industrialisation programme and Agenda 2063 are committed to debt servicing (UNECA: 2017).

Another school of thought, as explained by Mania (2016), is that Brexit will have the effect of emboldening some African nation state leaders to remain recalcitrant and guard against ceding their national sovereignty to a continental supra-national authority:

> It is not the thing one says in polite society but, barring a dramatic reset, the East African Community is in a terminal crisis, barely a decade and half since it was re-established: East Africa's problems are deep-seated. They include a lack of fit between the interests of Kenya and Tanzania; inability to agree on shared values; and a mistaken expansion strategy that favours geographical breadth over institutional depth.

This dissertation agrees that Africa must learn from all global experiences but on the contrary it cannot indulge in mimicry and copycatting all and sundry but must fulfil its own aims and objectives. The historical, political, cultural and other dynamics influence and affect global politics similarly and dissimilarly. Finally, as argued by Stevens and Kennan (2016), the finalisation of Brexit could unravel the divisive EU-EPAs, which were unpopular with most African nation states. EPAs sought to replace existing preferential non-reciprocal agreements to align with the WTO discipline of levelling the global trading field. Instead of supporting regional integration and Africa's industrialisation, EPAs were seen as pitting countries within regional blocs against each other (Mold 2007; Luke et al. 2017; Ligami 2017). The former Tanzanian president Mkapa (2016) supported by Hinkle and Newfarmer (2006:163), explained that the implementation of the EPA would be tantamount to undermining the viability of the region's development and integration plans:

> Tanzania's position is one of concern for the implications of the region's drive to industrialisation and the capacity of EAC firms to compete directly with European firms. The EPA is a free trade agreement: such a high level of liberalisation vis-à-vis a very competitive partner is likely to put our existing local industries in jeopardy and discourage the development of new industries. Regional integration and trade is the most promising avenue for EAC's and Africa's industrial development. The EPA would derail us from that promise.

This dissertation therefore argues that the postulations of EU-EPAs and the tentative Brexit breakaway have resulted from Europe's incremental loss of market share across Africa given sustained competition from emerging economies such as Brazil, Russia, China and India. For example, with regard to imports to Africa, the EU experienced a market share decline from 40 per cent in 2000 tanking at 23.3 per cent in 2017(IMF 2017). Within the EAC-REC, imports from China have increased since 2000 from 1 to 20 per cent of total imports in 2014 (Mold 2017).

This reinforces the context by the EU to fast-track and finalise divisive EPAs in Africa. This dissertation argues that this is a window of opportunity for Africa, having ratified the AfCFTA on 30 May 2019, to renegotiate the terms of the global trade policies, among others, the Common Agricultural Policy (CAP), which subsides Europe's agribusiness and makes it unviable for Africa's agriproducts to compete and export into the European market.

In conclusion, Brexit presents opportunities and challenges to Africa's Agenda 2030 and 2063. It is imperative for Africa to negotiate as a single unit to extract maximum value in order to benefit its RVCs. This also resonates with Boateng (2016): "Brexit presents both Africa and the UK with an opportunity to put development at the heart of our trading relationship with Africa in a way frankly that it has not always been in relation to the EPAs, let's be frank about it". Nevertheless, challenges abound with or without a Brexit. As Fosu and Ogunleye (2018:35) reinforce, the late UNECA executive director Adedeji, that against a backdrop of global uncertainty in the global trading system and multilateralism that has historically, hitherto marginalised Africa "that African countries must adopt growth strategies that are more regionally inward-looking and self-reliant". Mold (2018) and UNCTAD (2018) present evidence to this assertion, for example, Uganda's average figures for 2015-2017 show that 51 per cent of the country's exports are intra-African, and for Kenya and Rwanda it was 39 and 31 per cent respectively. This attests to the EAC as the top performing REC towards regional integration in Africa and with the ratification of AfCFTA on 30 May 2019, Africa must redouble its efforts towards regional integration in bilateral and multilateral platforms.

7.4 LPA and NEPAD African Integration to date: Success, Failures and Recommendations

There have been successful intra-regional projects by public and private partnerships in Africa. Simuyemba (2000) highlights the Maputo Development Corridor (MDC) that links South Africa's industrial base of Gauteng with the Mozambican port of Maputo. Established in 1995, it links upgraded roads and rail infrastructure between the two countries. This corridor has generated over 180 projects both formal and informal including the Mepanda-Unca hydroelectric project on the Zambezi River. This intra-regional hydroelectricity project also includes Swaziland and Mozambique. SAPP, another example, is an intra-regional project between 12 countries that harnesses hydroelectric energy from the Kariba Dam in Zambia and Zimbabwe and the Inga Dam in the DRC and the coal-fired power of South Africa (Adot 1999; World Bank 2000b; Oyejide 2000). Additionally, there is the cross-border Lesotho Highlands Development Project (LHDP), supplying water and electricity to both Lesotho and South Africa.

There is also the Nile Water Agreement project that links the eastern and southern African public private partnerships into intra-regional energy harnessing partnerships (World Bank 1998). Other completed projects and those under progress are as indicated in Tables 38-41 with international infrastructure investors that have been attracted to Africa to date. With these recorded achievements, African regional integration is still characterised by serious challenges and failed initiatives.

Table38: Growth Rate of Africa's Road Network

Growth rate of Africa's road network

Subregion	Length (km)			Percentage change		
	2000	2006	2015	2000–2006	2006–2015	2000–2015
Central	115,677	186,475	141,287	61.20	-24.23	22.14
Eastern	445,018	476,558	595,874	7.09	25.04	33.90
North	292,790	347,451	451,450	18.67	29.93	54.19
Southern	801,751	853,676	1,055,682	6.48	23.66	31.67
West	409,377	434,910	558,851	6.24	28.50	36.51
Total	206,4613	2,299,070	2,803,144	11.36	21.93	35.77

Source: Compiled by authors from Central Intelligence Agency of the United States of America (2015) and Ethiopian Road Authority (2013).

Table 39: Improvement in Africa's Road Density

Improvement in Africa's road density

Subregion	Density (km/100 sq. km)			Percentage change		
	2000	2006	2015	2000–2006	2006–2015	2000–2015
Central	3.83	6.17	4.68	61.10	-24.15	22.19
Eastern	6.59	7.05	8.05	6.98	14.18	22.15
North	3.15	3.74	5.21	18.73	39.30	65.40
Southern	13.35	14.22	17.58	6.52	23.63	31.69
West	8.01	8.51	10.93	6.24	28.44	36.45
Total	6.84	7.61	10.32	11.26	35.61	50.88

Source: Compiled by authors from Central Intelligence Agency of the United States of America (2015) and Ethiopian Road Authority (2013).

Table:40

Improvement in paved roads

Subregion	Paved roads (per cent)			Changes		
	2000	2006	2015	2000–2006	2006–2015	2000–2015
Central	11.57	10.37	8.05	-1.20	-2.32	-3.53
Eastern	6.83	6.42	7.62	-0.42	1.20	0.79
North	65.40	63.14	74.19	-2.26	11.04	8.78
Southern	14.11	20.98	21.05	6.87	0.07	6.94
West	23.55	21.85	14.05	-1.70	-7.80	-9.50
Total	22.06	24.76	25.77	2.70	1.01	3.71

Source: Compiled by ECA from Central Intelligence Agency of the United States of America (2015).

Table: 41

Top investors in Africa's infrastructure, 2013

Country/Institution	$ million
China	13,443
United States	7,008
World Bank Group	4,533
African Development Bank	3,565
France	2,542
European Commission	1,628
Islamic Development Bank	1,604
Japan	1,515
Development Bank of Southern Africa	1,155
European Investment Bank	1,077
United Kingdom	1,068
Germany	1,031
Banque Ouest Africaine de Développement	876
India	761
Arab Fund for Economic and Social Development	614
Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries Fund for International Development	363
Kuwait Fund for Arab Economic Development	360
Saudi Fund for Development	182
Republic of Korea	175
Canada	147
Arab Bank for Economic Development in Africa	102
East Africa Development Bank	92
Abu Dhabi Fund for Development	71
ECOWAS Bank for Investment & Development	60

Source: The Infrastructure Consortium for Africa (2014).

This is also evident within the EU achievements and its failures especially of the UK's Brexit from the EU as from 31 January 2020. The 2008 global financial meltdown also revealed the shaky fault-lines of the EU's integration. This resulted in EU member state economies imploding resulting in near bankruptcy of the PIIGS countries (Portugal, Italy, Ireland, Greece and Spain). Greece has expressed sentiments of exiting the EU, Scotland wanting to secede from the UK and the Catalonians to be independent of Spain. ECA (2006a: 26) has repeatedly expressed its concerns over EPAs being forced on Africa with a variable geometry win-win approach. This is contrary to the gradualist and sequenced approach applied by the EU. However, the UK's Brexit to Africa's advantage has rendered the EPAs as interim and non-binding. This creates policy space for Africa to review the EPAs to align with Agenda 2063 of regional integration.

To retain the legitimacy of the EPA process, among other factors, there must be increased participation, transparency and accountability between AU RECs and the EU negotiators in order to have a win-win outcome. The review of the interim EPAs should consider the following:

1. Impact assessments to be improved in order to calibrate short-, medium- and long-term adjustment implications of EPAs and their impact on long-term development policy.
2. In compliance with Article 37.6 of the Cotonou Agreement, mutually beneficial alternatives to EPAs must be examined. For instance, arrangements without reciprocity in market liberalisation that continues to deindustrialise and marginalise Africa in the global economy particularly in relation to the WTO's TRIPS, TRIMS, GATS regimen. Transparency by participants in negotiations would openly test different arrangements that best contribute to sustainable development and poverty reduction in Africa.
3. Disclosure of negotiation information to the public including findings of independent impact assessments to encourage civil society participation.
4. Unconditional funding and technical assistance from the EU donors must be sufficiently provided to enable transparent and participatory negotiations and debate.
5. The EU not to exert disproportionate pressure on Africa's RECs to speedily conclude negotiations thereby compromising Africa's integration project.

According to the ECA (2016) the first stage towards the realisation of the AEC has been completed, thus the recognition of the eight REC's. These are:

- Arab Maghreb Union (AMU)
- Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS)
- East African Community (EAC)
- Intergovernmental Authority on Development (IGAD)
- Southern African Development Community (SADC)
- Common Market for Eastern and Southern Africa (COMESA)
- Economic Community of Central African States (ECCAS)
- Community of Sahel-Saharan States (CEN-SAD)

Table 42: Industry, Value Added, Annual Growth

Industry, Value Added, Annual Growth

	1997	1998	1999	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
ECOWAS	15,23	1,00	2,46	10,83	5,70	4,89	6,59	4,70	4,58	4,18	2,00	4,56	2,62	4,21	12,48	12,92	10,31	5,35	18,51	30,54	43,46
SADC	4,36	25,68	8,94	,35	3,26	6,12	4,77	7,61	7,58	8,43	7,50	3,58	-,78	8,01	6,59	5,33	4,37	4,12	9,79	8,58	5,43
EAC	6,85	115,34	12,86	1,70	5,48	6,43	7,70	8,75	10,01	7,36	8,65	9,33	7,26	6,27	9,85	4.66	6,55	6,62	7.08	7,06	5,21
ECCAS	33,32	6,99	9,32	11,52	14,38	8,79	8,85	21,68	8,73	2,53	5,46	4,26	,40	5,90	3,95	2,67	-,87	3,98	4,05	4,67	3,21
COMESA	3,54	2,08	9,81	2,50	2,74	5,07	3,26	8,15	8,83	8,86	9,17	6,01	2,60	7,02	6,03	5,38	3,98	5,35	8,69	8,40	6,33
AMU	3,65	2,21	5,59	1,45	-,41	-,26	6,79	4,84	6,30	13,62	1,10	1,16	-3,63	2,84	-5,02	333,12	-5,61	-7,30	14,55	7,73	1,06
CEN-SAD	9,67	1,56	3,20	15,58	3,29	2,40	9,79	11,53	3.91	4,68	4.88	2,70	2,53	4,79	5,33	117,94	,05	1,26	10,43	9,71	8.17
IGAD	3,10	4,00	4,27	14,92	8,66	7,12	7,00	11,17	10,26	10,43	13,11	6,17	7,97	5,52	4,59	,81	9,69	9,27	8,15	9,01	10,57

Source: Extracted from AfDB Socio Economic Database

The principle of variable geometry accommodates the politico-economic asymmetries and unevenness of the eight RECs.[136] Therefore, regional integration is paced, timed and sequenced variedly as the political economies of the REC member states are structured differently. The stages that inform the road map towards an AEC are the following: To ensure consolidation within each REC by gradual removal of tariff and non-tariff barriers; policy and protocol harmonisation between RECs; establish FTAs and customs unions in each REC; harmonised and coordinated tariff and non-tariff systems for an integrated convergence among RECs to create a CET and a CCU by 2019; create an African Common Market by 2023; and establish an AEC, including, an African Monetary Union by 2028 (ECA 2016). Within the variable geometry calculus as indicated in Table 42, the EAC has made the most progress among all eight REC's. This quantitative evidence is demonstrable under the aegis of NEPAD and was non-existent in the LPA. The NEPAD blueprint is not dogmatic; notwithstanding its eclectic approach it has also factored in a critique of the principle of variable geometry (UNECA/UNDP/IGO/UNSAS/VII/10 and Nagar 2019). The foregoing argues that the strategy of variable geometry is a diversionary ploy to stagnate Africa from industrialising and competing globally. I argue in support that the other side of variable geometry is that it stagnates political will to cede greater national sovereignty to a continental supra-authority to effectively realise the AEC and Agenda 2063.

[136] See above Table (Page 138) showing a delineation of the eight RECs engaged in industry inter-sectoral 'variable geometry'

Table 43: Africa Regional Integration Index

Commented [E19]: Heading?

REC	Free Trade Area	Customs Union	Single Market	Countries having implemented freedom of movement protocol	Economic and Monetary Union
EAC	✓	✓	✓	3 out of 5	x
COMESA	✓	x	x	Only Burundi ratified; Rwanda's ratification is in progress	x
ECOWAS	✓	✓	x	All 15	x
SADC	✓	x	x	7 out of 15	x
ECCAS	✓	x	x	4 out of 11	✓
CEN-SAD	x	x	x	Unclear	x
IGAD	x	x	x	No Protocol	x
AMU	x	x	x	3 out of 5	x

Source: ECA (2016)

As a monitoring and evaluating tool, the Africa Regional Integration Index was adopted on 26 April 2016 to measure quantitatively the variable geometry of the eight RECs towards deeper intra-trade and integration (AfDB 2016). The following Tables capture each of the recognised eight RECs in terms of each country's overall score and how variable geometry reflects on each member to its RECs.

7.4.1 Mining Sector

At the behest of the AU-NEPAD The African Minerals Development Centre was set up in 2013 to bring about RVC in minerals with central nodes and convergences of economically interlinked cross-border energy, transport and administration centres. A systematic cross-border RVC would leverage on economies of scale and further implement an integrated mining charter framework and code for both continental and global investors (AMDC 2016).

An intra-African mining charter, with intra-regional contiguous mining concession and a fiscal regime would mitigate against more than US$50billion of illicit financial flows resulting from an asymmetrical uncoordinated mining regime (AMDC 2017). Fiscal regimes across countries remain incoherent and uncoordinated enabling TNCs to exploit these loopholes and asymmetries. Therefore, an integrated regional regimen in the extractive sector mitigates these illicit financial flows and fulfils the UN SDGs of environmental protection, good governance and respect for human rights (AMDC 2016).

Clearly, an intra-African approach towards attaining an African Mining Vision would mitigate single country limitations in contract negotiations, infrastructure development and other trade facilitation programmes against exploitative TNCs. This would engender pooling of resources and markets for value addition, thereby diversifying Africa's manufacturing base and increasing its bargaining power in contract negotiations.

7.4.2 Public Health, Peace and Security

Under the auspices of the AUC, NEPAD, and the African Centre for Disease Control and Prevention, African countries are cooperating in the prevention and management of public health cases such as malaria, HIV-AIDS and Ebola. This five-year strategic plan was launched in March 2017 (AU 2017a; AU 2017b). Since the transitioning of the OAU to the AU in 2002, the number of armed and violent conflicts have drastically reduced in Africa. From the OAU's policy of non-interference to the AU's non-indifference that empowers the AU PSC under Article 13 to intervene by deploying its brigades in areas of genocide and human rights violations (Breytenbach 2008:254; Franke 2009:173). The AU has its military mission in places like South Sudan, Somalia and a multinational action against the Boko Haram in West Africa (ECA, 2017e; ECA 2017f). Sanctions and other means have been enforced to discourage coups and other unconstitutional takeover of legitimate constitutional governments.[137]

For example, ECOWAS member states forced the Gambian president to leave office when he was defeated in the 2017 elections. The AU-PSC, together with ECOWAS military personnel, supported the reinstatement of the democratically elected president in Gambia (ECA 2017).[138]

[137] See William PD (2007) From non-intervention to non-indifference: The origins and development of the African Union's security culture. African Affairs 106 (423): 253-279.
[138] See Akenroye A (2012) ECOWAS and the recent coups in West Africa: Which way forward? IPI International Peace Institute, Global Observatory http://www.the globalobservatory.org/analysis(accessed28 February 2019)

7.4.3 Financial Integration and Convergence

Table 44: Intra-African Outward Direct Investment Positions, 2015 (US$ million)

Benin	-5
Botswana	1,386
Burkina Faso	362
Cabo Verde	87
Guinea-Bissau	70
Mali	502
Mauritius	21,380
Morocco	222
Mozambique	5,856
Niger	490
Nigeria	5,284
Rwanda	877
Seychelles	367
South Africa	3,341
Togo	1,251
Uganda	1,466
Zambia	1,988

Source: ECA calculations, based on IMF (2017)

Karingi and Davis (2017) and COMESA (2017) observe that intra-African macroeconomic and financial integration and convergence of systems is imperative towards an African Monetary Union.

Table 44is indicative that Benin's negative value of (-5) represents investments withdrawn by investors due to an unfavourable investment climate. Comparatively, a small sized economy like Mauritius enjoys most foreign investments (21,380) because of its favourable investment climate and tax holidays and has become a global reputable offshore financial centre.

Against this background, an African Monetary Union and an attractive investment climate is imperative to attract FDI. As shown in Table 45 there is a growing number of African banks in multiple REC member states. This is a foundational basis to standardise and harmonise cooperative regulatory rules in terms of trade facilitation and finance and improved macroeconomic planning and implementation.

Table 45: African Banks in Multiple African Countries, 2013

African banks in multiple African countries, 2013

Name	Number of African countries where the bank is present	Headquarters	Majority ownership
Ecobank	32	Togo	South Africa
United Bank for Africa	19	Nigeria	Nigeria
Standard Bank Group	18	South Africa	South Africa
Banque Sahélo Saharienne pour l'Investissement et le Commerce	14	Libya	Libya
Attijariwafa Bank	12	Morocco	Morocco
Habib Bank Limited	5	Pakistan	Tanzania

Note: A representative office does not classify a bank as "present" in a country.
Source: UNCTAD (2015a).

Among other measures, a single currency and an ACB is critical for macroeconomic management and stability that would bring about a stable exchange rate regime.

ECOWAS already has stipulated criteria towards monetary union convergence and a monetary union attainment in that this REC would have a positive spillover and multiplier effect on other RECs to follow suit (West African Monetary Union, cited in EAC 2017b)

7.4.4 Free Movement of Persons and the Right of Establishment

Among the founding principles of the AEC (Chapter VI of the 1991 Abuja Treaty) is the free movement of people and their right of residence and establishment across borders. This basic human entitlement is also recognised in the 1948 Universal Declaration of Human Rights and the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights (UNDP 2009).

Movement of people invariably paves the way for the free movement of labour. In an increasingly integrated world, international migration will continue. As such, migrant labour security rights and their qualifications need to be recognised in other countries (Lloyd 200). Among the eight RECs protocols, recognising free movement of people across Africa is being implemented, albeit at a restrictive and inhibiting slow pace as shown in Table46 below.

Table 46: Measures on Free Movement of Persons by Regional Economic Community

Measures on free movement of persons by regional economic community

Regional economic community	Countries having implemented freedom of movement protocol	Common passport	Universal tourist visa	Right of establishment (for business)
AMU	3 out of 5	No	No	No
CEN-SAD	Unclear	Visa waived for diplomats and certain professions	No	Right of residence (not ratified)
COMESA	Only Burundi has ratified	No	No	No
EAC	3 out of 5	Yes	Kenya, Rwanda and Uganda have launched a universal tourist visa for these three countries. It is planned that other EAC members will also join the universal tourist visa	Yes; 2 out of 5 ratified; Kenya, Rwanda and Uganda have agreed to let nationals of the three countries establish themselves in either of the other two
ECCAS	4 out of 11	Travel books, cards, special airport arrival facilities	In progress	Yes (4 out of 11 implemented)
ECOWAS	All 15	Yes, travellers' cheques	No	Yes
SADC	7 out of 15	Yes, but visa still required in South Africa and Zimbabwe after 90 days	In progress	No
West African Economic and Monetary Union	All 6	Harmonized with ECOWAS	No	Yes

Note: The West African Economic and Monetary Union (WAEMU) is not one of the eight African Union–recognized regional economic communities but is included because of plans to merge the organization with ECOWAS (recognized by the African Union) and because its members have harmonized their common passport with ECOWAS.

Source: Brookings Institution (2012, 2014; ECA, African Development Bank and African Union Commission (2013); ECA and African Union Commission (2015).

Factors such as security and national high unemployment levels have adversely affected the whole process. Although, as Pritchett (2010) argues, intra-African mobility of the means of production would increase world current levels of GDP to about US$65 trillion. Additionally, free movement of people impacts a country's GDP by way of remittances that migrants send home (Davis and Head 1995:439-50; Ratha 2011). Remittance inflows in Africa quadrupled between 1990 and 2010 to nearly US$40billion or equivalent to 2.6 per cent of continental GDP in 2009. Nigeria received US$10 billion in 2010, the highest in sub-Saharan Africa. As a result, it is imperative that the harmonised immigration and emigration regimen underscored by the REC protocols be promoted and implemented (Deacon 2008; World Bank 2011). ECOWAS, for example, has implemented progressive measures in this regard.

Article 61 of the ECOWAS Treaty continues to enable the harmonising of labour and social security laws with the REC. Approximately 3 per cent of West Africans living in the region are not living in their country of origin and the harmonisation of policies is beneficial to free movement of people (ECOWAS Commission 2007:3). Other RECs have taken steps to liberalise their visa regimes, especially to attract and facilitate unencumbered free movement of skilled labour.

There is ease of availability of work permits and study visas in that regard. This has influenced RECs to align their employment codes with REC protocols and to ensure that the rights of migrant skilled labour in host countries are protected. As highlighted by Romans (2006) and Ndulo (2005), mining in South Africa has caused significant movement of people from central and southern Africa as semi-skilled labour. Beyond the impact of mining since 1994, South Africa as the most industrialised country in Africa attracted an influx of migrants continentally and globally.

7.4.5 Movement of Capital Goods and Services in Africa

Globalisation and shifting economic paradigms and conditions continue to influence Africa on how best to attract global investments. In this regard, the AU-NEPAD RECs continue to build and improve an enabling environment conducive to boosting intra-regional financial flows and investments (ECOSOC 2017). This will attract both continental investment and FDI, for strategic continental productive development and the enhancement and diversification of its manufacturing base into RVC.

Therefore, linked cross-border infrastructures supported by a developed financial sector within the RECs act as push and pull factors of FDI (Dunning 2001:173-90). Therefore, it is imperative for Africa’s RECs to continue to deepen intra-regional systems (UNCTAD 2009). According to an UNIDO (2005) survey, in the last decade 29.4 per cent of FDI inflows went to Nigeria and 18.2 per cent to South Africa. The bulk of portfolio inflows of 87.6 per cent went to South Africa, which has a highly developed capital market. However, these FDI inflows supersede intra-Africa FDI that vacillates between US$1.6billion and US$2 billion annually. UNCTAD (2008), advises that intra-African FDI must be drastically improved in the intra-regional production sectors, as this would create more value-added jobs than global FDI.

7.4.6 Comparison of Trade Policies and Multiple Memberships

Although the AUC recognises eight RECs, the problem of multiple membership and overlap persists within the RECs. Herein lies the challenge of developing a CET, as a member state cannot be a part of two customs unions (UNDP 2011). The overlapping multi-membership of RECs undermines binding commitments of intra-Africa mandates towards AEC and the attaining of aims and objectives of Agenda 2063.

For example, COMESA launched an FTA in 2000, aimed at reducing tariffs within intra-COMESA trade, yet implementation rarely followed the plan. Worse still, unlike ECOWAS and SADC, COMESA does not compensate for revenue loss to its disadvantaged least developed member states (Oyejide and Njinkeu 2001; Nhara 2006). Ethiopia has the lowest commitment to market integration of COMESA-FTA, as it fears revenue loss and only reduced its tariffs by a miniscule 10 per cent (IGAD 2009). NTBs are also inhibitive towards intra-African trade as they impede free movement of goods and people and encourage rent-seeking and other oligopolistic corrupt patronage networks (Alaba 2006; UNECA 2008). To help mitigate and eliminate this anomaly, COMESA, EAC and SADC have developed a computerised online common reporting mechanism that monitors and evaluates the removal of the NTBs.

7.4.7 Rules of Origin

ROO within RECs impact intra-African integration and trade and its international competitiveness if they are costly and restrictive. The ROO aim to ensure that products traded within the REC originate within a member country. The ROO act as a preventive measure to discourage third party countries that are not members of AfCFTA from re-exporting via one AfCTFA member to another and, thus, illegitimately benefiting from trade preferences that are exclusive to its members (Estevadeordal et al. 2014). As a trade policy, ROO defines the scope of preferential trade agreement and provides industries with incentives to source from within AfCFTA. In order to fast-track an AfCFTA with a common external tariff, the ROO are costly to monitor and enforce and impinge on creating an enabling business environment (Abdoulahi 2005). This section will further amplify what ROO are and how they are a constituent part of the industrial and trade policies within the AfCFTA and how they should enhance global competitiveness of Africa.

The ROO are the rules for determining the country of origin of goods. According to UNCTAD (2019) “rules of origin are like a passport for a product to enter a free trade area (FTA) and circulate without being imposed a duty”. This is further reinforced by the WCO that

> the basic role of rules of origin is the determination of the economic nationality as opposed to the geographical nationality of a given good: the rules of origin are used as an important trade measure. They do not constitute a trade instrument by themselves and are not to be used to pursue trade objectives directly or indirectly or as a policy measure. The rules of origin are used to address different commercial policy instruments and they can be used to attain specific purposes of national or international policies (UNCTAD 2016c and World Customs Organisation 2012).

In pursuing the AfCFTA as a flagship project of Agenda 2030 and Agenda 2063, the section below will discuss the extent to which ROO can be refined to increase the contributions of the AfCFTA to the furtherance of the continent's industrial and agricultural development and the emergence of RVCs.

In this regard, by defining the nationality of a product, ROO stipulate the conditions for the application of tariff concessions, delimiting the range of products eligible for preferential treatment. Additional to ROO, there are other trade-specific factors that would optimally operationalise the AfCFTA, such as: customs cooperation towards a CET, and trade facilitation measures to improve skills and infrastructural efficiency. The interaction between all these factors is imperative to AfCFTA meeting the aims and goals of Agenda 2063, also specifically diversifying Africa's manufacturing and value addition base to delink from export dependency of primary commodities.[139] In this regard, the ROO contribute to the following objectives:

- To analyse how intra-African trade can support structural transformation, and how continental preferences and ROO can enhance and maximise on comparative advantage and value addition and boost trade in Africa.
- How to create a sustainable and enabling environment for business in Africa to leverage on greater coherence between trade policy and industrial policy objectives at a continental level.
- To further upscale on the existing work on the trade industrialisation nexus in Africa in order to leverage on RVCs to compete against global value chains.

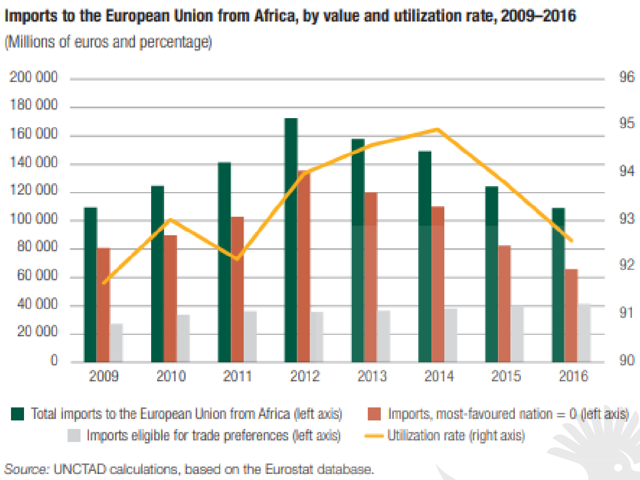
In pursuit of these objectives, investment will be attracted to Africa in agricultural and associated value chains such as the minerals industry (PricewaterhouseCoopers, 2015; Hallward-Driemeir and Nayyar 2017). The integrated strategy of the industrial and trade policy for Africa underpinned by catalytic ROO may replace the volatility of revenues dependent on commodity extraction. Macroeconomic instability has thwarted most of Africa's industrialisation projects dependent on a commodity-based economy whose configuration and pricing of end-products is determined from global north countries. As of 2016, Africa's manufacturing output was estimated at US$500 billion and an ex-ante estimated projection of US$930 billion by 2025 is attainable if Africa urgently industrialises within the AfCFTA to meet its domestic demand (Valensisi and Karingi 2017; McKinsey Global Institute 2016; Coke-Hamilton 2019).

[139] See UNCTAD and FAO 2017, which addresses the harmful macroeconomic and microeconomic impact of commodity dependence.

This chapter asserts that the AU should move with haste and intelligence against the current context of globalisation with its trade wars, for example, between the USA and China, and the UK's Brexit from the EU, which has resulted in volatility and uncertainty in the global economy. Africa exhibits significant differences in economic wealth, population size, geophysical characteristics and legal and political systems including variations in experiences with RECs. This will influence the mapping out of expected long-term gains and short- to medium-term losses from trade liberalisation across the continent. This chapter argues that refining ROO, industrial and trade policies to enhance AfCFTA must be undertaken in parallel with other measures such as freedom of movement and establishment and residence of people and immediately actualising a single African currency like the South African rand. Success of Agenda 2063 against a competitive global economy also requires assisting potential losers through job training, social security safety nets and other welfare measures that mitigate the adverse effects.[140] The latter caveats will catalyse a continental macroeconomic planning supported by a legal tender continental currency. This will assist the continent to reap the benefits of regional integration, harnessing trade complementarities across large economies and sub-regions, which are trading with each other on an MFN. The option for an Africa-REC to use the MFN option highlights the use of trade deflection or the arbitrage of external tariff differences in free trade and preferential trade agreements as shown in Table 41 below.

[140] On human rights and social safety nets see: United Nations Economic Commission for Africa and Friedrich-Ebert-Stitung, 2017; International Labour Organisation, 2014.

Table 47: Imports to the European Union from Africa, by Value and Utilisation Rate, 2009-2016



For Africa's imports to the EU to increase vis-a-vis its intra-African trade was a result of arbitrage of external tariff differences in FTAs. This was a result of the EU reforming its GSP, which simplified ROO in particular in textiles and apparels. From 2009-2016, preference utilisation rates increased from 92.6 per cent in 2009 to 94.9 per cent in 2014, thereafter decreasing to 92.6 per cent in 2016 (Cadot and Ing, 2016).This chapter, therefore, argues that on a cost-benefit analysis, the reformed GSP of the EU constituted the MFN regimen as it presented competitive preferential trade benefits attendant with lenient ROO and sizeable preference margins that intra-African trade could not counter. This is because the MFN basis also benefits third-party nations, which are not signatories to the AfCFTA.[141] It should be clear that; trade policy alone cannot be a substitute for transformational industrial policies that will have to develop Africa's productive capacities. Additionally, strategic trade integration can attract FDI, but this must be complemented by a domestic resource mobilisation against a deficit of FDI and ODA. This is the rationale behind the Action Plan for Boosting Intra-African Trade[142] in support of AfCFTA that developing the productive sector and trade facilitation, there must be a robust drive towards domestic resource mobilisation.

[141] As Africa exhibits different levels of wealth and development the need for flexibilities, special and differential treatment for LDCs is imperative "variable geometry" to realistically negotiate points of convergence to propel the AfCFTA. However, some African policy makers are of the view that AfCFTA should limit the flexibilities as this might defeat the purpose of the AfCFTA. As I argued there must be attendant quid pro quo of freedom of movement of persons and a single continental currency, as people will gravitate where there are better opportunities.

[142] See https://www.uneca.org/pages/action-plan-boosting-intra-africa-trade.

This should be transparent and accountable to public participation and scrutiny to prevent special interest groups dominating trade negotiations. Public participation by civil society organisations will inform competition policies to discourage concentration by monopolies and oligarchies in support of elite neo-patrimonial networks. Public participation will engender equitable distribution of bargaining power along the various value chains (UNCTAD 2015a; UNCTAD 2016b; UNCTAD 2018 b; UNCTAD 2018c).

7.5 Conclusion

The aim of this chapter was to underscore the legitimacy of African agency under the aegis of the AU-NEPAD engaging Europe and the rest of the world multilaterally within the WTO and EPAs. Notwithstanding the present challenges and the UK's Brexit from the EU, the negotiations are not terminated, but rather, interim arrangements with Africa continue. Consequently, the environments that the LPA and NEPAD operated in are fundamentally different.

Africa faced many challenges with the advent of the new millennium. The 2008 global financial meltdown has engendered nationalistic tendencies and policy uncertainty with the UK unsure whether to be or not to be part of the EU. As shown in this chapter, this has compounded Africa's socio-economic challenges. The US, this chapter has argued, has abdicated its self-righteous Washington Consensus neoliberalism resorting to traditional nationalistic realism engaging in tariff and trade wars with China.

Chapter Eight

Conclusion

8.1 Overview of the Research

Within the OAU, Pan-Africanism aspirations of regional integration have been expressed intermittently, variedly and severally. In light of this, this dissertation sought to locate and give a comparative analysis to the historical processes of cooperative agency that engendered a decolonised Africa under the aegis of the Pan-African diplomacy and agency. It conducted a comparative analytical study of three Pan-African initiatives, namely: the OAU's 1980 LPA; the 1991 Abuja Treaty establishing the AEC; and NEPAD.

The comparative analytical study was predicated on integrated meta-theories, which provided an intersubjective theoretical and conceptual framework on which to address the two main research questions: What reasons led to the formation of the 1980 LPA, the 1991 Abuja Treaty and the 2002 adoption of NEPAD under the aegis of the AU? Why has Africa's self-reliant continental aims and objectives not been realised?

In responding to its two main research questions, the dissertation made the following four arguments: First, it argued that the ultimate adoption of the 1980 LPA was Africa's independent self-assertion to define it against global hegemonic forces but with no translation into tangible deliverables. Second, it argued that the 1991 Abuja Treaty emerged in response to the failed implementation of the 1980 LPA and differed from its predecessor in that it was informed by the neoliberal orthodoxy that dominated the international development discourse in light of the fall of communism at the end of the Cold War. Third, it argued that the adoption and ratification of the AU-NEPAD in 2002 was informed by Africa being pragmatic in developing its domestic industrial base in partnership with neoliberal global capital.

Lastly, this dissertation argued that Africa's self-reliant continental aims and objectives have not been realised because Africa simply lacks a hard-power military diplomatic arsenal in both its LPA and NEPAD policy documents to give effect to genuine Pan-African diplomacy.

8.2 CONCLUSION AND SUMMARY OF MAJOR FINDINGS

In conclusion, this study has comparatively examined the OAU/LPA versus the AU/NEPAD design and implementation. In response to a marginalising global economy, the OAU/LPA design sought an ISI design strategy to mitigate its global vulnerability and engender a self-reliant African economy. However, a counterintuitive BWI doctrine of the Berg Report forcefully promoted the neoliberal Washington Consensus and rendered the LPA a damp squib that resulted only in quixotic rhetoric and non-implementation. The thesis advanced an integrative analytical, multi-causal framework encompassing neorealism; constructivism; functionalism and other arguments against which the OAU/LPA and AU-NEPAD were formulated. The aftermath of WWII experienced an unprecedented surge in global Cold War rivalry between the two superpowers: the former USSR and the USA.

This resulted in Africa as an arena of superpower proxy wars and ideological contestations. This thesis argued that this polarity of divide and rule rendered Africa non-conducive to the implementation of the OAU/LAP. Instead, it encouraged despotism, abuse of human rights predicated on the UN/OAU provision of non-interference in the internal affairs of a sovereign state.

With the demise of the USSR in 1989, the bargaining leverage of Africa was neutered by the ascendancy and hegemony of the neoliberal West that dictated without challenge the new global political economy. SAPs and PRSP continued as conditionalities in the 1990s in liberalising the African economies, with the LPA immobilised.

The integrative constructivist and causal-structured focused comparative framework then explained the shift from LPA to NEPAD given the dominance and the hegemony of the neoliberal global north. This thesis has argued that the adoption and ratification of the AU-NEPAD in 2002 was informed by Africa being pragmatic in developing its domestic industrial base in partnership with neoliberal global capital. This is contrary to the LPA's inward-looking self-reliant industrialisation that sought to delink from the global economy.

The AU-NEPAD has three fundamental key frameworks, among them peace and security governance that is also anchored with the APRM. To date, the number of conflict areas has been minimised and contained and the voluntary membership of the APRM continues to grow; an attestation to continental norm diffusion. This is also evident with the growth of continental infrastructural constructions and increased FDI. The AU-NEPAD quantifiable and measurable capacitation of the eight officially recognised RECs of the AU as the drivers of Africa's integration project continues to grow, but with difficulties, unlike the LPA where there was no continental implementation.

NEPAD has drawn critics and supporters alike, with the former criticising NEPAD as a neoliberal top-down, elitist and state-centric approach that perpetuates Africa's dependence on the global north (Nwonwu 2006:22; Onimode 2004:233-255). Contrary to Afro-pessimists, the supporters of NEPAD hail it as pragmatic and that, given the new democratic space created in Africa and the world, it is up to the civil society organisations to force and influence horizontal and non-state actor activism. The media as the Fourth Estate enjoys global connectivity to help catalyse parallel processes of public participation and scrutiny such as the APRM and thereby increase norm-entrepreneurship and diffusion (Cilliers 2003; Mashele 2006). The NEPAD-AU's interventions of the MIP and the Boosting Intra- African Trade (BIAT) continue to accelerate the rationalisation and harmonisation process of continental integration. The WTO Trade Facilitation Agreement, as a new form of open regionalism, also supports this multilaterally. The trade facilitation programme infrastructurally creates and improves an enabling environment to do business such as one-stop electronic customs systems, one-stop border posts and the removal of other NTBs that encourage corruption and patronage systems.

The recently adopted AfCFTA sought to make trade continentally integrated.[143] Out of the eight RECs, the TFTA (consisting of COMESA, EAC and SADC) already have zero tariff barriers, and will soon move to a Customs Union that exercises a CET. This liberating of tariff barriers will serve as a data variable for the CGE model in its policy formulation to be a benchmark to other REC's. The AU-NEPAD unlike the OAU-LAP, continues to show traction, albeit with difficulty, inconsistencies and slowness towards implementing its policy aims and objectives.

This has been enabled by a global democratic space of non-state actor, non-territorial functionalist and constructivist activism that challenges both global neo-imperial designs of the BWIs and their African outposts as comprador rentiers. Clearly, NEPAD, unlike earlier African regional initiatives, has institutionally aligned the vertical state-centric and public horizontal policy activism towards governance reforms on the socio-economic development of Africa towards Agenda 2063. The political insecurity and vulnerability that have plagued the OAU/LAP era in the form of coups and unconstitutional change of governments continue to be neutralised and discouraged by the non-indifference intrusive instruments of the AU-PSC.

This dissertation has demonstrated that supra-national compliance remains a challenge coupled with the AU's inconsistencies in meting out non-compliance sanctions. On the voluntary and non-sanctioning character of the APRM, this dissertation has argued that its gradual incremental growth from the initial member states of seven to the present 39 demonstrates the beneficial norm diffusion of peer pressure dialogue. This is also reinforced by both soft- and hard-policy tactics of sanctions to reinforce democracy and constitutionalism, as was the case in Mali, Gambia, Burkina Faso and others. This dissertation concludes by noting that the success of the AU-NEPAD, notwithstanding the international pledges of assistance promised, is solely contingent on the people of Africa themselves.

[143] See Saqndrey, R and H.G. Jensen (2012:70-141) Manufacturing and Regional Free Trade Areas: CGE Approach Towards a New African Integration Paradigm.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abraham, K. 2008. The Challenges of Accelerating Economic and Political Integration in the Formation of Union Government, in Murithi, T. (ed). Towards a Union Government for Africa: Challenges and Opportunities. Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies.

Abrahamsen, R. 2004. “Review Essay: Poverty Reduction or Adjustment by Another name?” Review of African Political Economy*:* 184-87.

Acharya, A. (2004). How ideas spread: Whose norms matter? Norm localization and institutional change in Asian regionalism. *International Organization,* 58, 239-275.

Achen, C.H., AND Duncan Snidal. 1989. “Rational Deterrence Theory and Comparative Case Studies.” *World Politics* 41: 143-69.

Ackah, WB 1999. Pan Africanism: Exploring the Contradictions. Sydney: Ashagate Publishing Company.

Addison, T. and Laakso, L. 2003. “The Political Economy of Zimbabwe’s Descent into Conflict”. Journal of International Development*,* 15(4): 457-71.

Adedeji, Adebayo. 1996.South Africa and Africa: Within or Apart. London: Zed Books.

Adebajo, Adekeye.2008 “Southern Africa’s Fledgling Security Architecture.” In The African Union and its Institutions, edited by John Akokpari, Angela Ndinga-Muvumba, and Tim Murithi.Auckland Park, South Africa: Jacana Media.

Adebajo, Adekeye.2008 “The Peacekeeping Travails of the AU and the Regional Economic Communities.” In The African Union and Its Institutions, edited by Akokpari, NdingaMuvumba and Murithi.

Adebajo, Adekeye.2010 “Towers of Babel? The African Union and the European Union.” In The Curse of Berlin: Africa After the Cold War, edited by Adekeye Adebajo. Scottsville: University of KwaZulu-Natal Press, 2010.

Adebajo, Adekeye.2011. UN Peacekeeping in Africa: from the Sues Crisis to the Sudan Conflicts. Lynne Rienner: Boulder.

Adebajo, Adekeye. 2014.“Security, Governance, and Economic Issues in the SADC Region.” Presentation made to the Swiss Agency for Development and Cooperation (SIDA).

Adebayo, Adedeji. 2007 “Political economy: Looking inside from the outside.” In South Africa in Africa: The Post-Apartheid Era, edited by Adekeye Adebajo, Adebayo Adedeji and Chris Landsberg. Scottsville: University of KwaZulu-Natal Press.

Adedeji, A. 2002. From the Lagos Plan of Action to NEPAD from the Final Act of Lagos to the Constitutive Act: Wither Africa? Keynote Address at the African Forum for Envisioning Africa Focus on NEPAD, Nairobi.

Adedeji, A. 2002. History and Prospects for Regional Integration in Africa: An Introductory Remark at the Third Meeting of the African Development Forum, Addis Ababa.

Adejumobi, S. 2008. Regional Initiatives in Governance in Africa; ECA, AU and ECOWAS Interventions, in Adejumobi, S. and Olukoshi, A. (eds.). The African Union and New Strategies for Development in Africa. New York: Cambria Press.

Adejumobi, S. 2009. Popular participation and Africa’s development agenda. Projecting a citizen-based United States of Africa. Politikon: South African Journal of Political Studies. Vol. 36(3):405.

Adekunle, A. 1983. The nature of African borders. African Spectrum, Vol. 18(20):177-189.

Adetula, V.A.O. 2004. “Regional integration in Africa: Prospect for closer cooperation between West, East and Southern Africa.” Paper presented at the Meeting of IDASA/FREDSKORPSET Research Programme – Governance and Democracy. Parktonian Hotel, Braamfontein, Johannesburg, South Africa. 2 – 4 May.

Adler, E. 2005. Communitarian international relations: The epistemic foundations of international relations. New York, NY: Routledge.

Adi, Hakim and Sherwood, M 2003. Pan-African History: Political Figures from Africa and the Diaspora since 1787. London: Routledge.

Adjaye, J.K. 1985. Indigenous African Diplomacy: An Asante Case Study. The International Journal of African Historical Studies, Vol 18(3):487-503.

Adler, E. 2001. ‘Constructivism and International Relations’. In W, Carlsnaes, T. Risse and B.A. Simmons (eds), *Handbook of International Relations.* London: Sage, 95-118.

Adogamhe, P.G. 2008. “Pan-Africanism re-visited: Vision and reality of African unity and development.” *African Review of Integration*. Vol. 2. No. 2.

AfDB (African Development Bank). 2016. Visa Openness Report. Abidjan.

African Union, 2002. Declaration on Democracy, Political, Economic and Corporate Governance, [AHG/235(XXXVIII) Annex I], 8 July.

African Union 2005.Decisions, Declarations and Resolution. Decisions of the Assembly of the African Union, 5th Ordinary Session, Sirte, Libya. 4-5 July.

Agubuzu, L. O. C. 2004. Regional economic integration: a development paradigm for Africa. In Onimode, B., et al. (ed), African development and governance strategies in the 21st century, looking back to move forward. London and New York: Zeb Books. 191-205.

Ake, C. 2003. Democracy and development in Africa. Ibadan: Spectrum Books Limited.

Akenroye.A. 2012. "ECOWAS and the recent coups in West Africa: Which way forward?" *IPI International Peace Institute, Global Observatory* http://www.the globalobservatory.org/analysis(accessed28 February 2019)

Akokpari, J.K. 1999. "Changing with the tide: The Shifting Orientations of Foreign Policies in Sub-Saharan Africa" *Nordic Journal of African Studies* Vol 8(1):22-39.

Akokpari, J.K. 2001. "The Debt Crisis, the Global Economy and the Challenges of Development: Sub-Saharan Africa at the Crossroads" *Journal of Social Development in Africa,* Vol 16(2):147-169.

Akokpari, J. 2003. "The OAU, AU, NEPAD and the promotion of good governance in Africa." Occasional Paper 14. Electoral Institute of Southern Africa EISA.

Akokpari, J. 2008. Dilemmas of Regional Integration and Development in Africa, in Akokpari, J., Ndinga-Muvumba, A. and Murithi, T. (eds.). The African Union and its Institutions. Johannesburg: Jacana Media.

Alemayehu, M. 2000. Industrialising Africa, development options and challenges for the 21st century. Trenton, NJ: Africa World Press, Inc.

Alonso, A. J. 2001. Globalisation, civil society and the multilateral system. In Eade, D. and Ligteringen, E. co-eds. Debating development, NGOs and the future, essays from development in practice. Oxfam GB: Oxfam GB Publications in Association with Oxfam International. 86-103.

Amin, S.1973. Neo-colonialism in West Africa. New York: Monthly Review Press.

Amin, S. 1974.Accumulation on a World Scale: A Critique of the Theory of Underdevelopment. New York: Monthly Review Press.

Amin, S. 1976. Unequal Development: An Essay on the Social Formations of Peripheral Communities. New York: Monthly Review Press.

Amin, S. 1990. Delinking: Towards a Polycentric World. London: Zed Books.

Amin, S. 2010. The Law of Worldwide Value. New York: Monthly Review Press

Amoako, K. Y. 2004. Governance and development in Africa: the critical nexus. A fifth Andrew Young Lecture of the Africa Society of the National Summit on Africa, 18-Feb-2004. Washington, DC.

Anadi, S.K.M. 2005. "Regional Integration in Africa: The Case of ECOWAS". PhD Thesis presented to the Faculty of Arts of the University of Zurich. April.

Anon. Epilogue. 2004. Nepad: yet another plan, another initiative and new partnership? In Onimode, B., et al.(ed.) African Development and Governance Strategies, Looking Back to Move Forward. New York: Zeb Books. 233-255.

Ayangafac, C. 2008. "Utilising the management of natural resources to forge a union government for Africa." In: T. Murithi (ed). Towards A Union Government for Africa: Challenges and Opportunities. Institute for Security Studies Monograph Series.

Ayinde, A.F. 2011. "Technical cooperation and regional integration in Africa: A study of Nigeria's Technical Aid Corps". Journal of Sustainable Development in Africa. Vol. 13, No.Clarion University of Pennsylvania, Clarion, Pennsylvania, pp182-186.

African Union Commission, 2010. Minimum Integration Programme. Addis Ababa: AU Commission.

African Union Peace and Security Council Communique of the Solemn Launching of the Tenth Meeting of the PSC, A (6), PSC/AHG/Comm. (X).

African Union (AU). 2011e. Communique of the Meeting of the AU High Level Ad Hoc Committee on Libya, Nouakchott, Islamic Republic of Mauritania.

Agbeyegbe, T. 2008. "On the feasibility of a monetary union in the SADC". International Journal of Finance and Economics, No. (13):150-157.

Aglionby, J., and H. Mance. 2016. UK ready to shift focus of Africa aid to trade. Financial Times, 18 October.

Akyuz, Y. 2005. WTO Negotiations on Industrial Tariffs: What is at Stake for Developing Countries? Geneva: Third World Network.

AMDC (African Minerals Development Centre). 2016. Optimising Domestic Revenue Mobilisation and Value Addition of Africa's Minerals: Towards Harmonising Fiscal Regimes in the Mineral Sector. Addis Ababa: Economic Commission for Africa (ECA).

Annan, K. 2000. “We the peoples – The role of the United Nations in the 21st century”, The “Millennium Report” by the Secretary-General of the United Nations, March.

Arrighi, G. 2002. “The African Crisis,” New Left Review, 15: 5-38.

ALY, A. 1994. Economic Cooperation in Africa: In Search of Direction. Bolder: Lynne Rienner.

Asante, A. K. B. 1997. Regionalism and Africa’s Development: Expectations, Reality and Challenges. London: Macmillan Press Ltd.

Asante, S.K.B. 2003. “The NEPAD: A Partnership of Unequal Partners” *New African,* June, pp14-16.

Asante, MK 2007.” The History of Africa: The Quest for Eternal Harmony”. New York: Routledge.

AUC. 2008. Rationalisation of RECs: Revision of the Abuja Treaty and adoption of a Minimum integration programme.

AUC (African Union Commission). 2015. Services Exports For Growth and Development: Case Studies from Africa. Addis Ababa.

AU Protocol Merging the African Court of Human and Peoples’ Rights with the Court of Justice of the African Union.

Avery, N. 1994. “Stealing from the State.” In 50 Years Is Enough: The Case against the World Bank and the IMF, edited by Kevin Danaher and Muhammad Yunnus. Boston: South End.

Avery, G. C. 2004. Understanding leadership. London: Paradigms and Cases, SAGE Publications.

Balassa, B. 1973. The theory of economic integration. London: George Allen and Urwin.

Biswaro, J.M. 2012. The Quest for Regional Integration in the Twenty-First Century: Rhetoric versus Reality: A Comparative Study. Tanzania: Nkukina Nyota Publishers Ltd.

Caporaso, J. 1998. “Regional integration theory: Understanding our past and anticipating our future”. *Journal of European Policy*, Vol. 5, No. 1, pp1-16.

Chabal, P. 2002. The quest for good government and development in Africa: is Nepad the answer? International Affairs. *The Royal Institute of International Affairs*, 78, (3):447-462.

Collard-Wexler, S. 2006. “Integration under anarchy: Neorealism and the European Union.” *European Journal of International Relations* 12. September 6. SAGE Publishers, pp 399-406.

De Conning, C. and Cloete, F. 2000. Theories and models for analysing public policy. In Cloete, F. and Wissink, H. eds. Improving public policy. Pretoria: Van Schaik.

Delvin, R. and Estevadeordal, A. 2002. “Trade and cooperation: A regional public goods approach.” Paper presented at the PECC Trade Forum on Developing Patterns of Regional 26 Africa’s Public Service Delivery & Performance Review Trading Arrangements in the Asia-Pacific Region: Issues and Implications. Vancouver, Canada. 11 – 12 November.

Diiego-Castaneda, 2006. “International integration theories: Regional scenarios”. ITESMSAL, August 19, pp3-10.

Dreyfus, P. 2017. Cote d’Ivoire: Le Brexit, un danger sur le cacao, previent Billon. Paris: www.afrique-sur7.fr, 9 November 2017.

Economic Commission for Africa (ECA), 2011. Capturing the 21st Century: African Peer Review Mechanism (APRM) – Best Practices and Lessons Learned. Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: ECA.

Geda, A. and Kibret H., 2002. “Regional economic integration in Africa: A review of problems and prospects with a case study of COMESA.” (Final Draft).

Gehring, T. 1996. “Integrating integration theories: Neo-functionalism and international regimes.” Global Society. Vol. 10. No. 3.

Gibb, R. 2009. “Regional integration and Africa’s development trajectory: Meta-theories, expectations and reality”. Third World Quarterly. Vol. 30. No. 4. Routledge: Taylor and Francis Group.

Gilpin, R. 2001. Global Political Economy: Understanding the International Economic Order. Princeton: Princeton University Press.

Haas, E.B. 1971. “The study of regional integration”. In: L.L. Lindberg and S.A. Scheingold, (eds). Regional Integration: Theory and Research. Cambridge: Harvard University Press.

Hettne, B. and Soderbaum, F. 1998. “The new regionalism approach”. Pre-publication Manuscript, Politeia, Vol. 17, No. 3.

Hettne, B. and Soerbaum, F. 2000. “Theorising the rise of regionness.” *New Political Economy*, Vol. 5, No. 3.

Hogwood, B. W. and Gunn, L. A. 1984. Policy analysis for the real world. Oxford, England: Oxford University Press.

Hoogvelt, A. 2001. Globalisation and the post-colonial world: the new political economy of development. Baltimore, Maryland: The John Hopkins University Press.

Hope, R. K. Sr. 2002. From crisis to renewal: towards a successful implementation of the New Partnership for Africa's Development. African Affairs. *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 101 (404): 387-402.

Koukoudakis, G. 2012. "European integration and the re-conceptualisation of state sovereignty." Spectrum: *Journal of Global Studies*, Vol. 4, No. 1.

African Development Bank, 2006. The First Conference of African Ministers of Economic Integration, Ouagadougou, Burkina Faso.

Babbie, E and Mouton, J. 2001. The practice of social research. South African Edition: Oxford University Press.

Balaam, N.D. and Dillman, B. 2014. Introduction to International Political Economy. Essex. Pearson Education Press.

Balassa, B. 1961. The Theory of Economic Integration. Homewood, Illinois: Richard D. Irvin, Inc.

Baldwin, R.E. 1997. Reviews of theoretical developments on regional integration: In Oyejide et al (eds.) Regional Integration and Trade Liberalisation in Sub-Saharan Africa, Vol. 1, London: Macmillan.

Baldwin, R. 2006. Globalisation: The Great Unbundling (paper contributed to event to Globalisation Challenges to Europe and Finland organised by the secretariat of Economic Council, Prime Minister's Office.

Baldwin, R. 2014a. The Impact of Mega-regionals: The Economic Impact. In World Economic Forum (WEF) (editor), Mega-regional Trade Agreements: Game Changers or Costly Distractions for the World Trading System? Geneva: WEF

Bandara, J.S., 1991. "Computable General Equilibrium Models for development policy analysis in LDC's" *Journal of Economic Surveys* 5(1):3-69.

Barrow, K. 2016. Nigeria inaugurates Abuja-Kaduna railway. International Railway Journal.

Bayart, J.F. 2000. Africa in the world: a history of extraversion. African Affairs. *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 99 (399): 217-267.

Beneria, L. 1995. "Response: The Dynamics of Globalisation" (Scholarly Controversy: Global Flows of Labour and Capital). International Labour and Working-Class History 47: 45-52.

Berger. S. 2006. How we compete: What Companies Around the World Are Doing to make it in Today's Global Economy, Randon House, New York.

Bilal, S. and F. Rampa. 2006. Alternatives to EPAs: Possible Scenarios for the Future ACP Trade Relations with the EU, Maastricht: ECDPM, Policy Management Report 11.

Bird, G. 1994. "Changing Partners: Perspectives and Policies of the Bretton Woods Institutions". Third World Quarterly, 15(3), 483-505.

Biswaro, J.M. 2003. Perspectives on Africa's integration and cooperation from OAU to AU: An old wine in a new bottle. WIU. Washington

Biswas, R. 2015. "Reshaping the Financial Architecture for Development Finance: The new development banks". Working Paper Series, (31), 1

Boas, M.H. and T.M. Shaw 1999. Special issue: New regionalisms in the new millennium" *Third World Quarterly*, Vol 20, No(5):897-1070.

Bogdan, R.C. and Biklen, S.K. 2006. Qualitative Research in Education: An Introduction to Theory and Methods, Allyn and Bacon. Boston.

Bond, P. 2003. "Can NEPAD Survive its Proponents, Sponsors, Clients and Peers?" *Organisation for Social Research in Eastern and Southern Africa (OSSREA) Newsletter,* Vol. 21(3):12-19.

Botchwey, K. 1998. "Report of the Group of Independent Persons Appointed to Conduct an Evaluation of Certain Aspects of the Enhanced Structural Adjustment Facility," January 13, (1998), 172-175.

Brett, J. 2013.The interrelationship between the African Peace and Security Agenda, the Global Peace and Security Agenda, and regional initiatives. DANIDA.

Breytenbach, W. 2008. Peacekeeping and regional integration in Africa. In Monitoring Regional Integration in Southern Africa, Yearbook Vol. 8, edited by Bosi, A Breytenbach, W, Hartzenberg, T, McCarthy, C and K Schade. Stellenbosch: Tralac.

Brown, D.K., Kiyota, and Stern, R.M. 2008. An Analysis of US-Southern African Customs Union (SACU) Free Trade Agreement. World Development, 36(3):461-484.

Cadot, O, Estevadeordal, A, Suwa-Eisenmann A and Verdier T, 2006. The Origin of Goods: Rules of Origin in Regional Trade Agreements. Oxford University Press. Oxford.

Campbell, H. 2013. Global NATO and the catastrophic failure in Libya: Lessons for Africa in the forging of African unity. New York: Monthly Review Press.

Caporaso, J. 1998. Regional Integration theory: Understanding our past and anticipating our future. *Journal of European Policy*, Vol. 5(1):1-16.

Carlsnaes, W. 1992. 'The Agency-Structure Problem in Foreign Policy Analysis.' *International Studies Quarterly* 36(3): 245-270.

Carmody, 1998. "Constructing alternatives to structural adjustment in Africa" Review of African Political Economy 25(75): 25-46.

Chabal, P. 2002. "The Quest for Good Government and Development in Africa: Is NEPAD the Answer?" *International Affairs,* Vol. 78(3):447-462.

Chang, H.J. 2002"Things They Don't Want You to Know About Capitalism." New York: Bloomsbury Press.

Chang, H.J. 2002. Kicking Away the Ladder: Development Strategy in Historical Perspective. London: Anthem Press.

Chang, H.J. 2011.'Hamlet without the Prince of Denmark: How Development Has Disappeared from Today's "Development" Discourse', in S.R. Kahn and J. Christiansen (eds) Towards New Developmentalism: Market as Means rather than Master, pp. 47–58. Abingdon: Routledge.

Chazan, N.; Lewis, P.; Mortimer, R.; Rothchild, D.; Stadam, S.J., 1999. Politics and society in contemporary Africa. Boulder, Colo: Lynne Rienner Publishers.

Cheru, F. 2002 African renaissance – roadmaps to the challenge of globalisation. London; New York: Zeb Books.

Chhibber, B. 2004. Regional Security and Regional Cooperation: A Comparative Study of ASEAN and SAARC. New Delhi: New Century.

Chidede T and Sandrey R. 2018. Intra-African trade: Focusing on trade within regional economic communities. Trade Law Centre. 17 October.

Chomsky, N. 2004. Hegemony or Survival: America's Quest for Global Dominance. New York: Owl Books Press.

Choi, A.H. 1998. 'Statism and Asian Political Economy: Is there a new paradigm?' Bulletin of Concerned Asian Scholars 30 (3): 50-60

Cirera, X., D. Willenbockel and R.W.D. Lakshman (2014) Evidence on the Impact of Tariff Reductions on Employment in Developing Countries: A Systematic Review. *Journal of Economic Surveys* 36(3):449-471.

Clarke, JH 1991. New Dimensions in African History. New Jersey: Africa World Press.

Clapham, C. 1998. Regional Integration in Africa: Lessons and Experiences. In South Africa and Southern Africa: Regional Integration and Emerging Markets, pp 17-28 (Eds A. Handley and G. Mills). Braamfontein, South Africa: *South Africa Institute of International Affairs*.

Cohen, R. 2001. “The great tradition: The spread of diplomacy in the ancient world”, DiplomacyandStatecraft12 (1):23-38http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/09592290108406186.

Collard-Wexler, S. 2006. Integration under anarchy: Neorealism and the European Union. European Journal of International Relations, Vol. 12(6):399-406.

Commission for Africa. 2005. Our Common Interest. Report of the Commission for Africa. London.

Consultative Group to Assist the Poor (CGAP). 2011. Africa financial infrastructure survey. Washington, DC.

Conway, P. 1994. “IMF Lending Programs: Participation and Impact”, *Journal of Development Economics 45*: (1994):365-91.

Creswell, J.W. 2003. Research Design: Qualitative, Quantitative and Mixed Approaches (2nd) Thousand Oaks, Sage, and CA.

Curran, L, Nilsson, L and D. Brew. 2008. “The economic partnership agreements: Rationale, misperceptions and non-trade aspects”. *Development Policy Review*, Vol, 26(5):529-553.

Dembele, D.M. 2006. “Debt and destruction in Senegal: A study of twenty years of IMF and World Bank Policies” London: World Development Movement, November 2003 full text available at www.wdm.org.uk last visited May 23, 2018.

Dersso, S.A. 2011. ‘Reflections on the adequacy and potential of the APSA for responding to popular uprisings,’ in I.K. Sourare and B. Mesfin (eds), ISS Conference Report: A critical look at the 2011 North African revolution and their implications. Addis Ababa: ISS.

Dersso, S.A. 2012 (A). ‘The adequacy of the African Peace and Security Architecture to deal with serious democratic deficits,’ *African Security Review*, 21 (3):4-23.

Dersso, S.A. 2012 (B). ‘African Solutions to African Problems Should Be More than Just a Cliché’ ISS News 29 March 2012. Internet: http://www.issafrica.org/iss_today.php?ID=1457 (Accessed 19 January 2020).

Dersso, S.A. 2013. Annual Review of the Peace Security Council 2012/2013. Pretoria: ISS.

Dersso, S.A. 2014. Annual Review of the Peace and Security Council 2013/2014. Pretoria: ISS.

De Waal, A. 2002. "What's new in the 'New Partnership for Africa Development'?" *International Affairs,* Vol. 78(3):463-75.

Draper, Peter, Durrel Halleson and Philip Alves.2007 "SACU Regional Integration and the Overlap Issue in Southern Africa: From Spaghetti to Cannelloni?" South African Institute of International Affairs, Trade Policy Report no. 15.

Draper, Peter. 2012. "Implementing Development Corridors: Lessons from the Maputo Corridor." SAIIA, Policy Briefing 54.

Du Bois, WE 1964. The Souls of Black Folk: Essays and Sketches. New York: Longmans. Green and Company Ltd.

Dunning, J.H. 1981. Explaining the international direct investment position of countries: Towards a dynamic or developmental approach. Weltwirtschaftliches Archive. 117(1): 30-64.

Dunning, J.H. 2000. The eclectic paradigm as an envelope for economic and business theories of MNE activity. *International Business Review* 9: 163-90.

Dunning, J.H. 2001. The eclectic (OLI) paradigm of international production: past, present and future. *International Journal of Economics of Business* 8(2):173-90.

Dunning, J.H. and S. Lunda, 2008. Multinational Enterprises and the Global Economy (2nd ed). Edward Elgar Publishing: Cheltenham.

ECA, Biannual Report of the Executive Secretary, 1979-1980. What kind of Africa in the Year 2002, OAU, Addis Ababa.

ECA (Economic Commission for Africa). 2012. Assessing Regional Integration in Africa: Towards an African Continental Free Trade Area. Addis Ababa.

ECA (Economic Commission for Africa). 2016. Brief for the Office of the Executive Secretary on Regional Integration and the Continental Free Trade Area, prepared by the African Trade Policy Centre. Addis Ababa.

ECA (Economic Commission for Africa) 2017a. Economic Report on Africa 2017: Urbanisation and Industrialisation for Africa's Transformation. Addis Ababa.

Eckstein, H. 1975. 'Case Study and Theory in Political Science. In *The Handbook of Political Science.* Fred I. Greenstein and Nelson W. Polsby, Eds. Reading, MA, Addsion-Wesley: 79-138.

Economic Liberalisation 1986-1994, (Copenhagen: Centre for Development Research, in association with James Currey, Oxford, and Heinemann: Portsmouth Publications.

Elsayid, E. 2016. “The Hidden Role of WB and IMF in Developing Countries. Egypt, Malaysia and Turkey. Saarbrucken: AV Akadmikerverlag.

Esedebe, P. 1978. The Emergence of Pan African Ideas: In Onigu Otite (Ed). Themes in African Social and Political Thought. Ibadan: Fourth Dimension Publishers.

Esedebe, P. and Olisanwuche, P. 1994. Pan-Africanism: The Idea and Movement, 1776-1963. Washington, DC: Howard University Press.

Evans, D. 1975. ‘Unequal Exchange and Economic Policies: Some Implications of the NeoRicardian Critique of the Theory of Comparative Advantage’, *IDS Bulletin* 6(4): 28–52.

Evans, P. 1979. Dependent Development: The Alliance of Multinational, State and Local Capital in Brazil. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press.

Evans, P. 1994. ‘Class, State and Dependence in East Asia: Lessons for Latin Americanists’, inJ.A. Hall (ed.) The State: Critical Concepts, pp. 484–504. London: Routledge.

Evans, P. 1995. Embedded Autonomy: States and Industrial Transformation. Princeton, NJ:Princeton University Press.

Evans, P. 2009. ‘From Situations of Dependency to Globalized Social Democracy’, *Studies of Comparative International Development* 44(4): 318–36.

Evans, G. 2013. Commission Diplomacy. In: AF Cooper, G Heine and R Thakur (eds), The Oxford handbook of modern diplomacy. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 278-302.

Fearson, J., & Wendt, A. 2005. Rationalism v. constructivism: A sceptical view. In W. Carlesnaes, T. Risse, & B. Simmons (Eds.), Handbook of international relations (pp. 52-72). London, England: Sage.

Fielding, N. and Lee, R. 1998. Approaches to qualitative data analysis, In: Computer Analysis and Qualitative Research, London: Sage.

Finnemore, M., & Sikkink, K. (2001). Taking stock: The constructivist research program in international relations and comparative politics. *Annual Review of Political Science*, 4, 391-416.

Fischer, A.M. 2009 'Putting Aid in its Place: Insights from Early Structuralists on Aid and Balance of Payments and Lessons for Contemporary Aid Debates', *Journal of International Development* 21: 856–67.

Fischer, A.M. 2015. 'The End of Peripheries? On the Enduring Relevance of Structuralism for Understanding Contemporary Global Development', *Development and Change* 46(4):700–32.

Fischer, A.M. 2018. 'Debt and Development in Historical Perspective: The External Constraints of Late Industrialisation Revisited through South Korea and *Brazil', World Economy* 41: 3359–78.

Fischer, A.M. 2019. 'On the Origins and Legacies of Really Existing Capitalism: In Conversation with Kari Polanyi Levitt', *Development and Change* 50(2): 542–72.

Fosu, A and A. Mold, 2008. Gains from trade: implications for labour market adjustment and poverty reduction in Africa*. Africa Development Review* 20(1):20-48.

Fourie, P. and Vickers, B. 2003. African economic pragmatism, Nepad and policy prostitution. 111 *Africa Insight*, 33(3):9.

Friedman, B. 2002. 'Globalisation: Stiglitz's case', New York Review of Books 49 (13): 48-53.

Franke, B. 2007. Competing Regionalism in Africa and the Continents Emerging Security Architecture. African Studies Quarterly, Vol (9):3.

Franke, B. 2009. Security Cooperation in Africa: A Reappraisal. London: First Forum Press.

Friedman, B. 2002. 'Globalisation: Stiglitz's case', New York Review of Books 49 (13): 48-53

Ga'le, SFBT 2002. Shaping a Southern free Sudan. Loa, South Sudan: Loa Catholic Mission Council.

Garuda, G. 2000. "The Distributional Effects of IMF: A Cross-Country Analysis" *World Development* 28, (2000), pp 1031-51.

Gibbons, P. 1996. "Zimbabwe 1991-94," Cited in Engberg-Pederson *et al* 1997, p.349-351. Engberg-Pederson, Poul *et al.,* and Limits of Adjustment in Africa

Geiss, I.1974 The Pan-African Movement: A History of Pan-Africanism in America, Europe, and Africa. Translated by Ann Keep. New York: Africana.

George, A.L. 1979. ‘Case Studies and Theory Development: The Method of Structured, Focused Comparison.’ *Diplomacy: New Approaches in history, theory and policy: 43-68.*

Gerenge, R. 2015. Preventive diplomacy and the AU Panel of the Wise in Africa’s electoral-related conflicts. Policy Briefing 136. Johannesburg: *South African Institute of International Affairs* (SAIIA).

Gomes, P.J. and K.Y. Ngandu. 2014. The African Union, preventive diplomacy, mediation and the Panel of the Wise: Review and reflection on the Panel’s first six years. *African Security* 7(3):181-206.

Gottsschalk, K. and Schmidt, S. 2004. The African Union and the New Partnership for Africa’s Development: Strong Institutions for Weak States? Internationale Politik und Gesellschaft, Vol.4 (1):138-158.

Graham, V 2008. “Politics and transformation in a global and local context”. Journal for Contemporary History Volume 33(2):117-135.

Grant, J and F Soderbaum. 2003. “Introduction: the new regionalism in Africa”. In the New Regionalism in Africa, edited by Grant, J and F Soderbaum. Aldershot: Ashagate.

Griffith, J.S. 2002. “Governance of the World Bank”. Report prepared for DFID.

Grosfoguel, R. 2002. Colonial difference, geopolitics of knowledge and global coloniality in the modern and colonial capitalist world-system, *Review* 25(3):203-224.

Grosfoguel, R. 2009. A decolonial approach to political economy, Kult 6 Special Issue Epistemologies of Transformation 10(38), Fall: 25-27.

Grovogui, S.N. 2011. Looking beyond Spring for the Season: An African Perspective on the World Order after the Arab Revolt, Globalisations, 8(5):567-572.

Haas, M. L. 2005. Ideological origins of great power politics. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press.

Haas, P. M. 1992. Introduction: Epistemic communities and international policy coordination. International Organization, 46(1), 1-35.

Hamalengwa, M, C Flinterman and EVO Dankwa (eds) 1988. The International Law of human rights in Africa: Basic documents and annotated bibliography. Dordrecht: Martinus Nijhoff.

Hanson, S. 2009. “The African Union. Council on Foreign Relations, US”. (Internet: http://www.cfr.org/africa/african-union/accessed10 June 2019.

Harrigan, J., Wang, W.C., and Elsayid, H. 2006. “The Economic and Political Determinants of IMF and World Bank Lending in the Middle East and North Africa: World Development, 34(2), 247-270.

Hentz, J. 2003. Introduction: New Regionalism and the theory of security studies. In New and Critical Security and Regionalism: Beyond the Nation State, edited by Hentz, J and M Boas. Aldershot: Ashagate.

Herbst, J. 1990. "The Structural Adjustment of Politics in Africa" *World Development,* Vol 18(7):949-958.

Herbst, J. 1998. Developing Nations, Regional Integration and Globalism. In South Africa and Southern Africa: Regional Integration and Emerging Markets, pp 29-39 (Eds A. Handley and G. Mills). Braamfontein, South Africa: *South African Institute of International Affairs.*

Herbert, R. 2004. The survival of Nepad and the African peer review mechanism: a critical analysis. *South African Journal of International Affairs*,11(1): 21-38.

Heywood, A. 2007. Politics. 3rd edition. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Hinkle, L. 2005. Beyond Cotonou: Economic Partnership Agreements in Africa, in R. New farmer, Trade, Doha, and Development: A Window into the Issues, Washington DC: The World Bank, pp 267-80.

Hinkle, L and R. New farmer. 2006. Risks and rewards of regional trading arrangements in Africa: economic partnership agreements between the European Union and Sub-Saharan Africa. Richard New farmer (Ed.), Trade and Development: World Bank. Washington.

Holsti, K.J. 1995. International Politics: Framework for Analysis. 7th edition. London: Prentice Hall.

International Monetary Fund. 2008. Regional Economic Outlook, Sub-Saharan Africa. Washington, DC.

International Monetary Fund. 2010 Regional Economic Outlook, Sub-Saharan Africa. Washington, DC.

Irwin, GW. 1975." Precolonial African Diplomacy: The example of Asante", *The International Journal of African Historical Studies* 8(1):81-96. http://dx.doi.org/10.2307/217487.

Isichei, E 1997. A History of African Societies to 1870. Cambridge. Cambridge University Press.

Ismi, A. 2004. "Impoverishing a Continent: The World Bank and the IMF in Africa: *Canadian Centre for Policy Alternatives.*

Jean, P. and Seraphin, M., 1998. "The economic impact of aid on recipients," draft prepared for AERC/ODC Collaborative Research Project on Managing the Transition from Aid Dependency in Sub-Saharan Africa, Nairobi, and May 21-22, 1998

Jegede, A. 2009. The African Union peace and security architecture: Can the Panel of the Wise make a difference?" *African Human Rights Journal* 9(2):401-433.

Jordaan, A. 2011. Analysing the Trade Effects of the EU-SA and SADC Trading Agreement: A Panel Data Approach. *South African Journal of Economic and Management Sciences*, 14(2):229-244.

Kagwanja, P. M. 2004. Review of BOND, P. (ed). (2002). Fanon's warning: a civil society reader on the New Partnership for Africa's Development. In African Affairs, *The Journal of the Royal African Society,* 103(412):493-494.

Kakonen, J. 1975 "The World Bank: A Bridgehead of Imperialism*: Instant Research on Peace and Violence,* 5(3), 150-164.

Karingi, M. 2005. Economic and Welfare Impacts of the EU-Africa Economic Partnerships Agreements, UNECA, ATPC, Work in Progress. No. 10.

Kasaija, P.A. 2011. 'The Principle of African solutions to African Problems under the spotlight: The African Union (AU) and the Libya Crisis.' Africa Governance Monitoring and Advocacy Project (AfriMAP). Internet: http//www.afrimap.org/English/images/paper/AfriMAP_NAfrica_Kasaija_EN.pdf (Accessed 7 January 2020).

Kasaija, P.A. 2012. 'The African Union's notion of 'African solutions to African problems' and the crises in the Cote d'Ivoire (2010-2011) and Libya (2011)' *African Journal on Conflict Resolution (ACCORD),* 12 (2):135-159.

Kay, C.1989. Latin American Theories of Development and Underdevelopment. London: Routledge.

Keet, D.1999. Globalisation and Regionalisation: Contradictory Tendencies, Counteractive Tactics, or Strategic Possibilities? Braamfontein: Foundation for Global Dialogue.

Kelley, JR 2010. The New Diplomacy: Evolution of a Revolution, *Diplomacy and Statecraft* 21(2):286-305.

Keohane, R. O. 1988. International institutions: Two approaches*. International Studies Quarterly*, 32, 379-396.

Khandelwal, P. 2004. COMESA and SADC: Prospects and Challenges for Regional Trade Integration, IMF Working Paper, Policy Development and Review Department.

Khoza, R. J. 1999. The institutional structure that should underpin the African renaissance. In MAKGOBA, W. M. (ed). African Renaissance. Cape Town: Mafube: Tafelberg. 279-288.

Killingray, D. 2004. Review of Adi, H. and Sherwood, M. (eds),2003. Pan-African history: political figures from Africa and the diaspora since1787. London: Routledge. In African Affairs. *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 103 (412):496-497.

Kimaryo, L. 2013. Africa's rocky road to continental unity. Paper presented at a Workshop to commemorate 50 years of OAU/AU. Moshi University College of Co-operative and Business Studies (MUCCoBS).

Kingston, K.G. 2011." The Impacts of the World Bank and IMF Structural Adjustment Programmes on Africa: The Case Study of Cote D'Ivoire, Senegal, Uganda, Zimbabwe". *Sacha Journal of Policy and Strategic Studies,* Vol 1(2): 110-130.

Kioko, B. 2003. The Right of Intervention Under the African Union Constitutive Act: From Non-Interference to Non-Intervention. IRRC, Vol. 85 No. 852.

Kitipor, J. 2007. Mercury: Multilateralism and the EU in the contemporary Global Order (7th EU Framework Programme).

Kongwa, I. 2002. The African Union: problems and promises of African integration in Africa in the context of North – South relations. 9th Conference of Africanists. *Journal of Institute of African Studies*, RAS, Moscow. 21-23. May

Kouassi, N.R. 2007. The itinerary of the African integration process: An overview of Historical Landmarks, in *African Integration Review*, Vol. 1(2):1-30.

Kouassi, N.R. 2007. Keys of African Union's success, in the Bulletin of Fridays of Commission of African Union: pp50-62.

Koukoudakis, G. 2012. European integration and the reconceptualization of state sovereignty. Spectrum: *Journal of Global Studies*, Vol.4 (1).

Kvangraven, I.H. 2017. 'A Dependency Pioneer – Samir Amin', in U. Kufakurinani et al. (eds) Dialogues on Development – Dependency Theory, pp. 12–17. New York: Institute for New Economic Thinking.

Kvangraven, I.H. 2018. 'Unpacking and Repackaging Dependency Theory', in I.H. Kvangraven Essays on Global Development, Trade and Finance, pp. 1–55. Ann Arbor, MI: ProQuest LLC.

Kvangraven, I.H. 2019. 'Samir Amin: A Third World Activist and Pioneering Marxist', *Development and Change* 51(3): 631–49.

Labour Rights, “The World Bank and IMF Policies in Cote d’Ivoire: Impact on Child Labour in the Cocoa Industry”, an article of the International Labour Rights Fund, full text available at www.laborrights.org last visited May, 23/2018

Lakatos, I. 1978. The Methodology of Scientific Research Programmes: Philosophical Papers Volume 1. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press

Lamberte, M.B. 2004. Part of 1 programme to support regional economic cooperation in Asia.” High Level Certificate on Asia’s Economic Cooperation and Integration. 1-2 July. ADB Headquarters Manila, Philippes.

Landsberg, M. 1979. “Export-Led Industrialisation in the Third World; Manufacturing Imperialism.” *Review of Radical Political Economics* 2(4): 50-63.

Landsberg, C 2004. The quiet diplomacy of liberation: International politics and South Africa’s transition. Johannesburg: Jacana Media.

Landsberg, C 2016. African solutions for African problems: Quite diplomacy and South Africa’s diplomatic strategy towards Zimbabwe. *Journal for Contemporary History* 41(1):126-148.

Lasswell, H., Lerner, D. eds. 1951. The policy sciences. Stanford: Stanford University.

Lasswell, H. D. 1971. A pre-view of policy sciences. New York: American Elsevier Publishing Company, Inc.

Lee, S. 2002. ‘Global monitor: The International Monetary Fund’ *New Political Economy* 7 (2): 283-98.

Lee, M. C. 1989. SADCC: The Political Economy of Development in Southern Africa. Nashville: Winston-Derek. Mail and Guardian (1999), April 16.55 Integration in the SADC region.

Lee, M.C.2003. The Political Economy of Regionalism in Southern Africa. Cape Town and Boulder: UCT Press and Lynne Rienner Publishers Inc., USA.

Legum, C 1962. Pan-Africanism: A Short Political Guide. London: Pall Mall Press Ltd.

Lieberman, D.E., Bramble, D.M., Raichlen, D.A., and Shea, J.J. 2007. The evolution of endurance running and the tyranny of ethnography: A reply to Pickering and Bunn. *Journal of Human Evolution* 53:434-7.

Lieberman, E.S. 2005. ‘Nested Analysis as a Mixed-Method Strategy for Comparative Research.’ *American Political Science Review* 99(03): 435-452.

Linklater, S 2010. The English School conception of international society: Reflections on Western and non-Western perspectives, Ritsumeikan *Annual Review of International Studies* 9:1-13.

Lopes, Carlos. 2015 “Mega Trade Agreement a Step Forward for the Continent.” UNECA, 12 June 2015. http://www.uneca.org/stories/mega-trade-agreement-step-forward-continent- %E2%80%93-carlos-lopes.

Lukonga, I., and K. Chung. 2010. The cross-border expansion of African large conglomerate financial institutions. International Monetary Fund, Washington, DC.

Manboah, J.K. 2000. “Regionalism and integration in Sub-Saharan Africa: A review of problems, issues and realities at the close of the twentieth century”. *A Journal of Politics. Vol. 2. General Project Funds:* Special Project Funds. University of Calgary, Canada.

Marquette, C. 1997. “Current Poverty, Structural Adjustment, and Drought in Zimbabwe,” *World Development,* Vol. 25: 7.

Martin, G. 1992. “African regional cooperation and integration: Achievements, problems and prospects.” In: A. Seidman and F. Anang (eds). Twenty-First Century Africa: Towards a New Vision for Self Sustainable Development. Trenton: Africa World Press.

Marsh, R 2013. ‘Understanding Africa and the events that shaped its destiny. Johannesburg: LAPA.

Marston, S., Jones III J., Woodward, K. 2005. Human Geography without scale, Transitions of the Institute of British Geographers, New Series 30: 416-432.

Matlosa, Khabele. 2007 “Regional Security in Southern Africa.” In South Africa in Africa: The Post-Apartheid Era, edited by Adekeye Adebajo, Adebayo Adedeji and Chris Landsberg. Scottsville: University of KwaZulu-Natal Press, 2007.

Maxwell, S. and Christiansen, K. 2002. Negotiations as simultaneous equation: building a new partnership with Africa. *The Royal Institute of International Affairs*,78(3):477-491.

Mayer, M. J. and Thomas, R. H. 1997. Trade Integration in the Southern African Development Community: Prospects and Problems. In Towards Strengthening multi-sectoral linkages in SADC, pp 7-42 (Ed Lolette Kritizinger-van Niekerk). Development Bank of Southern Africa, Development Paper No. 33.

Mbeki, Thabo. 2012. Is Africa There for the Taking? In New African, London, n. (515):70-76.

McMichael, P. 2012. ‘Development and Social Change: A Global Perspective’: Thousand Oaks, California: Sage Publications.

Mendez-Parra, M and Dirk Willem te Velde and L Alan Winters 2016: The impact of the UK's post-Brexit trade policy on development. London: ODI, UK Trade Policy Observatory (UKTPO).

Milner, C. 2006. An assessment of the overall implementation and adjustment costs for the ACP countries of Economic Partnership Agreements with the EU, In R. Grynberg and A. Clarke (2006). The European Development Fund and Economic Partnership Agreements, Commonwealth Secretariat Economic Affairs Division.

Mitrany, D. 1943. A Working Peace System – An argument for the functional development of international organisations, 4th edition. London: National Peace Council.

Mitrany, D. 1968. "The prospect of integration: Federal or functional?" In International Regionalism, edited by Nye, J. Boston, MA: Little, Brown and Company.

Niemann, A. and Schmitter, P. 2009. "Neo-functionalism." In: A. Wiener and T. Diez (eds). Theories of European Integration, 2nd edition. Oxford University Press.

Ogbeide, M.M. 2010. "Comparative integration: A brief analysis of the European Union (EU) and the Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS)." *The Journal of International Social Research.* Vol. 3. No. 10. Uluslararas Sosyal Arasturmalar Dergesi.

Ogbonna, C.E., Aluko, B., and Awuah, K. 2013. "The ECOWAS platform and persisting challenges of integrating the West African region: A discourse." *Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development.* Vol. 4. No. 1.

Okhonmina, S. 2009. "The African Union: Pan-Africanist aspirations and the challenges of African unity." *The Journal of Pan-African Studies*. Vol. 3. No. (4):86-95.

Olu-Adeyemi, L. and Ayodele, B. 2007. "The challenges of regional integration for development in Africa: Problems and prospects." *Journal of Social Sciences*. Vol. 15, No. (3):213-218.

Mkandawire, T. and C. Soludo. 1999. Our Continent, Our Future: African Perspectives on Structural Adjustment, Trenton, NJ and Asmara, Eritrea: Africa World Press

Mkandawire, T. 2004. Thinking about development states in Africa. Cambridge *Journal of Economics Vol.* 25(!): 289-313.

Morse, J.M. 2003. Principles of Mixed Methods and Multimethod Research Designs: In A. Takashorri and C. Teddlie (Eds). Handbook of Mixed Methods in Social and Behavioural research. Thousand Oaks, Sage Publications, CA.

Mukwaya, R. and Mold, A. 2014. Effect of the COMESA-SADC-EAC FTA on the East African Region: Towards a New Economic Geography. 2014 Conference Paper, 17th Annual Conference on Global Economic Analysis, Dakar, Senegal.

Mwega, F. 2005. Implications of Economic Partnership Agreement Negotiations for Regional Integration for the East African Countries: The Case of Kenya, University of Nairobi.

Muchena, D.T. 2006. "The China Factor in Southern Africa." Openspace, 1 (4):22-26

Murray, c. 1998. Changing Livelihoods in Qwaqwa: Research Questions and Methods of Study in Multiple Livelihoods and Social Change. Working Paper No. 1. Institute for Development Policy and Management, Manchester University, Manchester.

Murithi, T. 2008. The African Union and its Institutions, Auckland Park: Centre for Conflict Resolution.

Murithi, T. 2008. The African Union's Evolving Role in Peace Operations: The African Union Mission in Burundi, The African Union Mission in Sudan. The African Union Mission in Somalia, *African Security Review* 17(1):69-82.

Murithi, T. 2014. The Role of the African Peace and Security Architecture in implementation of Article 4(h). In: D. Kuwali and F Viljoen (eds), Africa and the responsibility to protect. Article 4(h) of the African Union Constitutive Act. Oxon: Routledge.

Nabudere, D. W. 2001. The African renaissance in the Age of globalisation. *African Journal of Political Science*, 6 (2):11-27. December.

Nagar, Dawn. 2010. "Towards A Pax-Africana: Southern African Development Community's Architecture and Evolving Peacekeeping Efforts, 1996-2009". Master's Thesis, University of Cape Town.

Nagar, Dawn. 2012 "Economic Integration." In Region-Building in Southern Africa: Progress, Problems, and Prospects, edited by Saunders, Dzinesa and Nagar. London: Zed Books.

Nagar, Dawn 2013 "Towards a New Pax Africana: The Politics of Peacekeeping in Africa." CCR seminar paper. August 2013.

Nagar Dawn. 2015 "Defence Review: who will keep the peace?" The Sunday Independent. April 12, 2015.

Nagar, Dawn. 2019. Politics and Pan-Africanism: Diplomacy, Regional Economies and Peace Building in Contemporary Africa. Bloomsbury Publishers. London.

Naiman, R. and Watkins, N. 1999 "A Survey of IMF Structural Adjustment in Africa: growth, Social Spending and Debt Relief," Centre for Economic and Policy Research (CEPR), pp. 4-7.

Nanjira, DD 2010. African foreign policy and diplomacy: From antiquity to the 21st century. 2 Volumes. Santa Barbara CA: Praeger.

Narayanan, B., Aguiar, A., McDougall, R. (Eds) 2012. Global Trade, Assistance, and Production: The GTAP 8 Database. Centre for Global Trade Analysis, Purdue University: West Lafayette.

Ndlovu-Gatsheni, SJ 2013. Pan-Africanism and the international system. In: T Murithi (ed.), Handbook of Africa's international relations. London: Routledge.

Nicholson, M. 2002. The global political economy: In Nicholson Micheal (ed.), International Relations: A concise introduction. Basingstoke: Palgrave.

Nyaba, A 2005. Righting the past wrongs against the African People. In KK Prah (ed) Reflections on Arab-led slavery of Africans, Cape Town: CASAS Book Series.

OAU, 1990. Declaration of the Assembly of Heads of State and Government of the OAU on the Political and Socio-Economic Situation in Africa and the Fundamental Change Taking Place in the World, Addis Ababa.

OAU, 1991. Treaty Establishing the African Economic Community, Abuja, Nigeria.

Organisation of African Unity-OAU 1992 *OAU Charter and Rules of Procedure* (Addis Ababa: OAU).

Ogbeide, M.M. 2010. Comparative integration: A brief analysis of the European Union (EU) and the Economic Community of West African States (ECOWAS). *The Journal of International Social Research*, Vol. 3 (10).

Ogbonna, C.E. Aluko, B., and Awuah, K. 2013. The ECOWAS platform and persisting challenges of integrating the West African region: A discourse. *Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development*. Vol. 4 (1).

Okhonmina, S. 2009. The African Union: Pan-Africanist aspirations and the challenges of African Unity. *The Journal of Pan-African Studies*. Vol.3. (4):86-95.

Okumu, W. 2009. The African Union; Pitfalls and Prospects for Uniting Africa. *Journal of International Affairs,* 62(2):93-111.

Olivier, G. 2001. Regional integration and African revival. *Africa Insight*, 31(3):39-47.

Olivier, G. 2003. Is Thabo Mbeki Africa's saviour? *The Royal Institute of International Affairs, International Affairs*, 79 (4): 815-828.

Olivier, G. 2010. “Regionalism in Africa: Cooperation without integration.” University of Pretoria, URL: http://hdl.handle/e.net/2263/16138.Repository.up.ac.za/handle/2263/16138. Part of the MERCURY PROJECT, funded under the European Commission’s Framework VII Programme.28 *Africa’s Public Service Delivery & Performance Review*

Olu-Adeyemi, L and Ayodele, B. 2007. The challenges of regional integration for development in Africa: Problems and prospects. *Journal of Social Sciences*. Vol 15(3):213-218.

Øostergaard, Tom.1989 “Aiming Beyond Conventional Development Assistance: An Analysis of Nordic Aid to the SADCC Region.” In Regional Cooperation in Southern Africa: A Post-Apartheid Perspective, edited by Bertil Odén and Haroub Othman. Uppsala: The Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.

Østergaard, T. 1993. Classical Models of Regional Integration What Relevance for Southern Africa? In Southern Africa After Apartheid: Regional Integration and External Resources, pp 27-47 (Ed Bertil Odén). Uppsala: Nordiska Afrikainstitutet.

Ostrom, E. 1999. Institutional rational choice: an assessment of the institutional analysis and development framework. In SABATIER, P. A. Theories of the policy process. USA: Westview Press. UK: Oxford.

Oxfam, A Case for Reform: Fifty Years of the IMF and the World Bank*, Policy* Paper, Oxford: UK, 1995.

Oxfam International 2006. Unequal Partners: How EU-ACP Economic Partnership Agreements (EPAs) Could Harm the Development Prospects of Many of the World’s Poorest Countries, Oxford: Oxfam International.

Pafe, S. 2004. Special and Differential Treatment or Divide and Rule? European Trade Policy Towards Developing Countries (Development Research Briefings No.3), London: Overseas Development Institute.

Patnaik, P. 2008. The Accumulation Process in the Period of Globalisation.” *Weekly Economic and Political Weekly,* 28: 108-113.

Pearson, M. 2012. Trade Facilitation in the COMESA-EAC-SADC Tripartite Free Trade Area. T. Hartzenberg et al, The Tripartite Free Trade Area: Towards a New African Integration Paradigm? Trade Law Centre for Southern Africa: Stellenbosch, 142-79.

Pieterse, J.N. 2002. “Global Inequality: Bringing Politics Back In.” *Third World Quarterly*, 23 (6): 1023-1046.

Plano, J.C. and Olton, R. 1988. The International Relations Dictionary, 4th ed, California: Longman.

Prah, Kwesi K. 2014. “The African Cause is on the Course, Closing Address; 8th PAC, January 16” (Johannesburg: South Africa).

Prebisch, R. 1939 ‘El Ciclo Económico y la Politica Monetaria’ [‘The Economie Cycle and Monetary Policy’], in E. Garcia Vasquez (ed.) Obras de Raul Prebisch, Vol. 2 [The Works of Raul Prebisch, Vol. 2], pp. 647–57. Buenos Aires: Fundación Raul Prebisch.

Prebisch, R.1950).The Economic Development of Latin America and its Principal Problems. New York: United Nations.

Przeworkski, A and Vreeland, J. 2000. “The Effects of IMF Programs on Economic Growth’. *The Journal of Development Economics,* 62:385-421.

Punch, K. 2005. Grounded Theory, the Analysis of qualitative data, computer software and qualitative analysis, drawing and verifying conclusions in qualitative data analysis. In: Introduction to Social Research. Quantitative and Qualitative Approaches, 2nd Edition. London: Sage.

Radelet, S. 1997. “Regional integration and cooperation in Sub-Saharan Africa: Are formal trade agreements the right strategy?” Development Discussion Paper 592.

Ravallion, M. 2016. The World Bank: Why it is still needed and why it still disappoints”. *The Journal of Economic Perspectives,* 30(1), 77-94.

Ravenhill, J. 2014. “Global Political Economy.’ New York. Oxford University Press.

Rehder. B., and Hastie, R. 2001. Causal Knowledge and Categories: The effects of causal beliefs on categorisation, induction and similarity. *Journal of Experimental Psychology: General,* 130:323-360

Renwick, D. 2015. Peace Operations in Africa. At Council on Foreign Relations.

Risse, T. 2000. “Let’s argue!” Communicative action in world politics. *International Organization*, 54, 1-39.

Ruggie, J. G. 1998. What makes the world hang together? Neo-utilitarianism and the social constructivist challenge. *International Organization*, 52, 855-885.

Roberts, A. 2009. The Incredible Human Journey: The Story of How we Colonised the Planet: Bloomsburg Publishing Plc, London.

Robinson, W.I. 2002. “Remapping Development in the Light of Globalisation: From a Territorial to a Social Cartography.” *Third World Quarterly,* 23(6):1047-1071.

Rodney, W 1973. How Europe underdeveloped Africa. Dar es Salaam: Tanzania Publishing House.

Roodman, D.M. 2001. “Still waiting for the Jubilee; Pragmatic Solutions for the Third World Debt Crisis.” World watch Paper No. 155. Washington, DC: World watch.

Rosamond, B. 2000. Regional identities and inter-regional dialogue: The European Union and the ASEM process. *Global Economic Review,* Vol. 29(1):79-96.

Rozhnov, K. 2010. “Brics Tries to Shift Power Balance.” BBC News, July 16.

Ruggiero, R. 2000. “Reflections from Seattle.” In The WTO after Seattle.” edited by Jeffrey Schott. Washington, DC: Institute for International Economics.

Rupiah, M. 2002. Overview of the New Partnership for Africa’s Development (Nepad). (In Institute for Security Studies (ISS) in collaboration with International Development Research Centre (IDRC). NGO engagement in African Peer Review relating to human security: Report of the Conference held in Pretoria on 24-26 November 2002. Pretoria. 5-6.)

Sabatier, P. A. 1997. Top-Down and Bottom-Up Approaches to Implementation Research. In HILL, M. ed. The policy process, a reader. 2nd ed. London: Prentice Hall.

Sabatier, P.A. ed. 1999. Theories of policy process. Boulder, Colo.: Westview Press.

Sader, E. 2008. “The Weakest Link? Neoliberalism in Latin America.” *New Left Review,* 52-32.

Sader, E. 2009. “Post neoliberalism in Latin America.” *Development Dialogue*, 51: 171-180.

Samir, A. 1995. Africa and the Global System. In Bujra, Abdalla (Guest Editor) of African Development Review (ADB). A Special Number on Africa and the Future.

SAPRIN, The Policy Roots of Economic Crisis and Poverty: A Multi-Country Participatory Assessment of Structural Adjustment, April 2002, Executive Summary, p.21.

Saurombe, A. 2012. An Analysis of Economic Integration in Africa with Specific Reference to the African Union and the African Economic Community. *South African Journal of Public Law*, Vol. 27(1):292-314.

Schalk, B., Auriacombe, A.C. and Brynard, D.J. 2005. “Successes and failures of the Organisation of African Unity: Lessons for the future of the African Union.” *Journal of Public Administration*, Vol. 20, No (3).

Schmitter, P.C. 2004. “Neo-neo-functionalism.” In: W. Anitje and T. Diez (eds). European Integration Theory. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Schmitter, P. “Ernst B. 2005. Haas and the legacy of neo-functionalism,” *Journal of European Public Policy,* Vol. 12, No (2).

Schoeman, M. 2001. Transborder co-operation for sustainable development, an overview of two approaches*, Africa Insight*, 31, (3): 62-70. September

Schoeman, N.J. 2002. Economic growth and development constraints in Africa, *Journal of Public Administration*, 37(3.1):354-363.

Schraeder, P. 2001. ‘Forget the rhetoric and boost the geopolitics’: emerging trends in the Bush administration’s foreign policy towards Africa, African Affairs *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 100(400):387-404.

Sesay, A. 1991. The Limits of Peace-keeping by Regional Organisation: OAU Peacekeeping Force in Chad. *Conflict Quarterly* 111:7-26.

Sesay. A. and Omotosho, M. 2011. “The politics of regional integration in West Africa.” West African Civil Society (WAC) SERIES Vol. 2. No. 2. West African Civil Society Institute

Shepperson, G. 1962. Pan-Africanism and Pan-Africanism: Some Historical Notes. Phylon 23:346-358

Shlager, E. 1999. A comparison of frameworks, theories, and models of policy processes. In Sabatier, P. A. ed. Theories of the policy process. Boulder, Colorado: Westview Press.

Shaw, M. 1997. ‘The state of globalisation: Towards a theory of state transformation’, *Review of International Political Economy* 4 (3): 497-513.

Shaw, MN 2008. International Law. 6th ed., Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Shaw, A. 2009. “The OAU, Institutional leadership and the quest for African cooperation: From hope to despair.” Afrika: *Journal of Politics, Economics and Society 1, Leadership and Governance in Africa.*

Shivji, I.G. 2009. Accumulation in the African Periphery: A Theoretical Framework. Dar es Salaam. Mkuki na Nyota Publishers.

Sidaway, J. and Gibbs, R. 1998. SADC, COMESA, SACU: Contradictory Formats for Regional ‘Integration’ in Southern Africa. In Southern Africa in Africa: Reconfiguring the Region, pp 164-184 (Ed David Simon). Oxford: James Curry.

Singh, A, 1992. “The Lost Decade: The Economic Crisis of the Third World in the 1980’s: How the North Caused the South’s Crisis.” *Contention* 2:58-80.

Singer, H.W. 1950.” U.S. Foreign Investment in Underdeveloped Areas: The Distribution of Gains between Investing and Borrowing Countries.” *American Economic Review, Papers and Proceedings,* 40: 473-485

Smith, P. 1993. “The politics of integration: Concepts and themes”. In The Challenge of Integration. Europe and the America’s, edited by Smith, P. Miami, FL: University of Miami North-South Centre.

Smith, A. 1999. The Wealth of Nations Book I-IV. London: Penguin.

Smuts, JC 1918. The League of Nations: A practical suggestion. London: Hodder and Stoughton.

Soderbaum, F. 2002. The Political Economy of Regionalism in Southern Africa. Department of Peace and Development Research. Goteborg University.

Soderbaum, F. 2004. The Political Economy of Regionalism: The Case of Southern Africa. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Stevens, C. 2005. Economic Partnership Agreements and African Integration: a help or a hindrance, Brighton: University of Sussex.

Stevens, C. and J. Kennan, 2005. What Role for South Africa in EPAs and Regional Economic Integration? Paper prepared for a conference on Regional Integration and Economic Partnership Agreements, South Africa

Stiglitz, J. 1989. ‘Market, market imperfections, and development’, *American Economic Review* 79 (2): 197-303.

Stiglitz, J. 1996 ‘Some lessons from the East Asian miracle’, *The World Bank Research Observer* 11 (2): 155-77.

Stiglitz, J. 2002.” Globalisation and its Discontents.” New York.W.W. Norton and Company

Stiglitz, J. and Andrew Charlton. 2005.’Fair Trade for All: How Trade Can Promote Development. New York. Oxford University Press.

Stiglitz. 2006. Making Globalisation Work. New York. W.W. Norton and Company

Stiglitz, J. 2010.’Freefall: America, Free Markets, and the Sinking of the World Economy’, New York. W.W. Norton and Company, Inc.

Tandon, Y. 2002. Nepad and civil society. *New Agenda, South African Journal of Social and Economic Policy*, 7, third quarter. 146-150.

Tashakkori., A and Teddlie, C. 1998. Mixed Methodology: Combining Qualitative and Quantitative Approaches, *Applied Social Research Methods* Vol.46. Sage. London.

Tavares, R. and Tang, Vanessa. 2011. Regional Economic Integration in Africa: Impediments to Progress. *South African Journal of International Affairs*, Vol. 18(2):217-233.

Taylor, L. and Black S.L., 1974, "Practical general equilibrium estimation of resource pulls under trade liberalisation", *Journal of International Economics* 4(1):37-58

Taylor, L. 1997. 'Editorial. The revival of the liberal creed: The IMF and the World Bank in a globalised economy'*, World Development* 25 (2): 145-52.

Taylor, I and Williams, P. 2001. South African foreign policy and the great lakes crisis: African renaissance meets vagabondage politique? African Affairs, *The Journal of the Royal African Society,* 100 (399):265-286.

Taylor, I. 2002. Commentary: The new partnership for Africa's development and the Zimbabwe elections: implications and prospects for the future. African Affairs, *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 101(404):403-412.

Taylor, I. 2003. "The Failure of the New Economic Partnership for Africa's Development" *Contemporary Review,* Vol. 282(1648):281-285.

Teddlie, C and Yu, F. 2007. Mixed Methods Sampling: A Typology with Examples. *Journal of Mixed Methods Research Vol.* 1(1):77-100.

Telo, M. 2001. "Introduction: Globalisation, new regionalism and the role of the European Union". In European Union and New Regionalism, edited by Telo, M. Aldershot: Ashgate.

Thompson, V.B. 1969. Africa and Unity: The Evolution of Pan-Africanism. London: Longmans, Green and Company. Ltd

Thompson, D 2000. The Pan-Africanist. Jamaica: Ian Randle Publishers.

Thucydides. 1954. History of the Peloponnesian War translated by R. Warner. Baltimore: Penguin.

Tieku, T.K. 2004. Explaining the Clash and Accommodation of Interests of Major Actors in the Creation of the African Union. *African Affairs:* 103:249-267.

Tondi, P.T. 2005. Pan African Thought and Practice, Alternation Special Edition

Turok, B. 2002. The international response to the nepad. *New Agenda, South African Journal of Social and Economic Policy,* 6, second quarter. 125-133.

Turok, B. 2002. The New Partnership for Africa's Development, {Nepad}. *New Agenda, South African Journal of Social and Economic Policy*, 6, second quarter. 122-124.

Tyson, L.D. and Robinson, S., 1983. "Modelling Structural Adjustment: Micro and Macro Elements in a General Equilibrium Framework", In Scarf, H.E and Shoven, J. (eds.), Applied General Equilibrium Analysis. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press.

UNCTAD (United Nations Conference on Trade and Development). 1996. World Investment Report 1996: investment, trade and international policy arrangements. New Yok and Geneva: United Nations.

United Nations(UN) Economic Commission for Africa, 2005. Economic Report on Africa, (Internet: http://www.uneca.org/ERA2005/accessed 10 June 2019.06.10

United Nations(UN) Economic Commission for Africa, 2010. Addis Ababa: UNECA.

Viner, Jacob. 1950 The Customs Union Issue. New York: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

Saqndrey, R., Jensen, H.G. 2012. Manufacturing and Regional Free Trade Areas: A Computer Analysis of the Impacts, T. Hartzenberg et al, The Tripartite Free Trade Area: Towards a New African Integration Paradigm? Trade Law Centre for Southern Africa: Stellenbosch, 70-141.

Staelin, X.P., 1976. "A general equilibrium model of tariffs in a non-competitive Economy, *Journal of International Economics* 6 (1):39-63.

UNECA 2012. Assessing Regional Integration in Africa V: Towards an African Continental Free Trade Area. United Nations Economic Commission for Africa: Addis Ababa.

UNCTAD (United Nations Conference of Trade and Development). 2009a.The role of international investment agreements in attracting foreign direct investments to developing countries. New York and Genera: United Nations.

United Nations General Assembly 2001. Global agenda for dialogue among civilisations. A/Res/56/6, 21 November.

UN Economic Commission for Africa – UNECA 1993. Seventh Joint ECA/UNDP/African IGOs/United Nations Specialised Agencies Meeting. Addis Ababa, 23 – 24 April 1993. "On The General Scheme for Coordinating and Harmonising Integration Activities in Africa: A Critique of the Principle of Variable Geometry"

UN Economic Commission for Africa – UNECA 2002. "The African Peer Review Mechanism: Process and Procedure" *African Security Review,* Vol. 11(4):7-13.

United Nations Economic Commission for Africa, 2004. Assessing the Integration in, UNECA: Addis Ababa.

Van de Walle, N. 1999. Aids crisis of legitimacy: current proposals and future prospects. African Affairs, *The Journal of the Royal African Society*, 98(392):337-352.

Van Wyk Jo-Ansie 2016. High –Level Panels As Diplomatic Instruments: The African Union Panel of the Wise and The Emergence of an African Peace Diplomacy Architecture, *Journal of Contemporary History* 41(1):57-79.

Vayrynen, R. 2003. "Regionalism: Old and New". *International Studies Review*, No. (5):25-51.

Venter, D.J. and Neuland, E.W. 2005. NEPAB and the African Renaissance. Johannesburg: Richard Havenga.

Vickers, B. 2007. States, markets and industrial developments in the 21st century. What options for developing countries. Institute for Global Dialogue, Occasional Paper No 56. Midrand: Institute for Global Dialogue

Victor, P. 2010. "Questioning Economic Growth." *Nature,* 468: 370-371.

Wapmuk, S. 2009. In search of greater unity: African states and the quest for an African Union Government. *Journal of Alternative Perspectives in the Social Sciences*. Vol. 1(3):647-651.

Weiss, L. 1997. 'Globalisation and the myth of the powerless state', *New Left Review* 225: 3-27.

Weltz, M. 2014. A Culture of Conservatism; How and Why African Union Member States Obstruct the Deepening of Integration. *Strategic Review for Southern Africa*, Vol. 36(1):4-24.

Wendt, A. 1992. Anarchy is what states make of it: The social construction of power politics. *International Organization*, 46,391-425.

Wendt, A. 1999. Social theory of international politics. New York, NY: Cambridge University Press. Author Biography.

Wheatley, J. 2017. Ivorian prime minister warns of Brexit fallout. UK's vote to leave the EU could have unintended effect on cocoa farms in West Africa. London: Financial Times, September 2017.

Willenbockel, D. 2004. Specification Choice and Robustness in CGE Trade Policy Analysis with Imperfect Competition. *Economic Modelling* 21(6):1065-1099.

William P.D. 2007. "From non-intervention to non-indifference: The origins and development of the African Union's security culture". *African Affairs* 106 (423): 253-279.

Woodward, D. 2007. "IMF Voting Reform; Need, Opportunity and Options: (49)

World Bank 1981.Accelerated Development in Sub-Saharan Africa: An Agenda for Action (Washington D.C.: World Bank).

Yihdego, Z. 2011. The African Union: Founding Principles, Frameworks and Prospects. European Law Journal, Vol. 17(5):568-594.

Zhengyu, W. and Taylor, I. 2011. From Refusal to Engagement: Chinese Contribution to Peacekeeping in Africa. *Journal of Contemporary African Studies*, 29(2):137-154.

Zoellick, R.B. 2012. "Why we still need the World Bank: looking beyond aid: *Foreign Affairs,* 91(2):6

ADEDEJI, A. (1996). Within or Apart? In South Africa and Africa: Within or Apart? pp. 3-28 (Ed. Adebayo Adedeji). London: Zed Books.